

PCTWORLD INTELLECTUAL PROPERTY ORGANIZATION
International Bureau

INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(51) International Patent Classification ⁷ : C12Q 1/68, A61K 48/00, C07H 21/04	A1	(11) International Publication Number: WO 00/53808 (43) International Publication Date: 14 September 2000 (14.09.00)
(21) International Application Number: PCT/US00/06096 (22) International Filing Date: 9 March 2000 (09.03.00) (30) Priority Data: 09/265,630 9 March 1999 (09.03.99) US (71) Applicant: THE TRUSTEES OF COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY IN THE CITY OF NEW YORK [US/US]; West 116th Street and Broadway, New York, NY 10027 (US). (72) Inventor: LEVINE, Beth, C.; 395 Scarborough Road, Briarcliff Manor, NY 10510 (US). (74) Agent: WHITE, John, P.; Cooper & Dunham LLP, 1185 Avenue of the Americas, New York, NY 10036 (US).		(81) Designated States: AE, AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CH, CN, CR, CU, CZ, DE, DK, DM, EE, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MA, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM, TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, UZ, VN, YU, ZA, ZW, ARIPO patent (GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, SD, SL, SZ, TZ, UG, ZW), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG). Published <i>With international search report.</i> <i>Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments.</i>
(54) Title: BECLIN AND USES THEREOF (57) Abstract This invention provides a method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma by determining the beclin allele status of a patient. This invention also provides uses of becline for treating viral disease, inhibiting viral replication by administering an effective amount of Beclin with the virus infected cell, inhibiting viral replication, treating cancer by inducing increased expression of Beclin.		

FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

AL	Albania	ES	Spain	LS	Lesotho	SI	Slovenia
AM	Armenia	FI	Finland	LT	Lithuania	SK	Slovakia
AT	Austria	FR	France	LU	Luxembourg	SN	Senegal
AU	Australia	GA	Gabon	LV	Latvia	SZ	Swaziland
AZ	Azerbaijan	GB	United Kingdom	MC	Monaco	TD	Chad
BA	Bosnia and Herzegovina	GE	Georgia	MD	Republic of Moldova	TG	Togo
BB	Barbados	GH	Ghana	MG	Madagascar	TJ	Tajikistan
BE	Belgium	GN	Guinea	MK	The former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia	TM	Turkmenistan
BF	Burkina Faso	GR	Greece	ML	Mali	TR	Turkey
BG	Bulgaria	HU	Hungary	MN	Mongolia	TT	Trinidad and Tobago
BJ	Benin	IE	Ireland	MR	Mauritania	UA	Ukraine
BR	Brazil	IL	Israel	MW	Malawi	UG	Uganda
BY	Belarus	IS	Iceland	MX	Mexico	US	United States of America
CA	Canada	IT	Italy	NE	Niger	UZ	Uzbekistan
CF	Central African Republic	JP	Japan	NL	Netherlands	VN	Viet Nam
CG	Congo	KE	Kenya	NO	Norway	YU	Yugoslavia
CH	Switzerland	KG	Kyrgyzstan	NZ	New Zealand	ZW	Zimbabwe
CI	Côte d'Ivoire	KP	Democratic People's Republic of Korea	PL	Poland		
CM	Cameroon	KR	Republic of Korea	PT	Portugal		
CN	China	KZ	Kazakhstan	RO	Romania		
CU	Cuba	LC	Saint Lucia	RU	Russian Federation		
CZ	Czech Republic	LI	Liechtenstein	SD	Sudan		
DE	Germany	LK	Sri Lanka	SE	Sweden		
DK	Denmark	LR	Liberia	SG	Singapore		
EE	Estonia						

BECLIN AND USES THEREOF

5 This application claims priority of U.S. Serial No. 09/265,630, filed March 9, 1999, which is a continuation-in-part of U.S. Serial No. 09/250,045, filed February 12, 1999, which is a continuation-in-part of U.S. Serial No. 09/040,808, filed March 18, 1998, which is a continuation-in-part of International Application No. PCT/US97/16358, filed
10 September 12, 1997, which is a continuation-in-part of U.S. Serial No. 08/712,939 filed September 13, 1996, now U.S. Patent No. 5,858,669, issued on January 12, 1999, the contents of which are hereby incorporated into this
15 application by reference.

The invention disclosed herein was made with Government support under Grant Nos. K08AI01217-01 and R29AI40246 from the National Institutes Of Health of the United States
20 Department of Health and Human Services. Accordingly, the U.S. Government has certain rights in this invention.

Throughout this application, various publications are referenced by author and date. Full citations for these
25 publications may be found listed alphabetically near the end of the specification. The disclosures of these publications in their entireties are hereby incorporated by reference into this application in order to more fully describe the state of the art as known to those skilled therein as of the date
30 of the invention described and claimed herein.

BACKGROUND

Beclin is a novel, 61 kd, Bcl-2-interacting, coiled coiled protein encoded by a gene located on a tumor susceptibility
35 locus on chromosome 17q21. This application shows that Beclin has tumor suppressor and anti-apoptotic functions. The region of chromosome 17q21 encoding Beclin is deleted in 50-75% of cases of prostate cancer, ovarian cancer, and breast cancer. This application shows that *beclin* is a tumor
40 suppressor gene important for breast, ovarian, and prostate

cancer. The experiments herein show the presence of aberrant splice products in sporadic epithelial ovarian cancers that contain monoallelic deletions of *beclin*, and the loss of Beclin protein expression in sporadic invasive breast carcinomas. These findings suggest that mutations in *beclin* splice site junctions, mutations in regulatory regions of the *beclin* gene (e.g. promoters, enhancers, 5' and 3' nontranslated regions), mutations in the coding region which may lead to decreased protein stability, and/or hypermethylation of the promoter region, are important mechanisms for functional inactivation of *beclin* and subsequent tumorigenesis in breast, ovarian, and/or prostate cancer.

Monoallelic deletions of chromosome 17q21, detected by loss-of heterozygosity (LOH), are found in 50% of breast carcinomas, 50-75% of ovarian carcinomas, and 40% of prostate carcinomas (Cropp et al. 1993; Futreal et al. 1992; Saito et al. 1993; Eccles et al 1992; Russell et al. 1990; Sato et al. 1991; Yang-Feng et al. 1993; Gao et al. 1995; Gao et al. 1995). This frequent LOH in chromosome 17q21 suggests that inactivation of one or more tumor suppressor genes located on this chromosomal arm are important for breast ovarian, and prostate carcinogenesis. In 1994, the existence of one such gene, *BRCA1*, was identified by positional cloning, and mutations in *BRCA1* are now accepted to be an important cause of hereditary breast and ovarian cancer (Futreal et al. 1994; Miki et al. 1994). However, it remains unclear whether functional inactivation of *BRCA1* represents an important molecular event in the development of sporadic breast and ovarian carcinomas. (Vogelstein and Kinzler 1994; Tangir et al. 1994). To fulfill the Knudson two-hit hypothesis (Knudson 1985) for inactivation of a tumor suppressor gene as a mechanism for oncogenesis, a mutation has to be found in the remaining allele of tumors showing *BRCA1* locus deletion. To date, somatic mutations in *BRCA1* have been found in very few cases of sporadic cancers (Futreal et al.

1994; Hosking et al. 1995; Merajver et al. 1995; Takahashi et al. 1995).

In further support of this hypothesis, more finely detailed
5 deletion mapping has identified a 400 kb deletion unit
approximately 60 kb centromeric to the BRCA gene in sporadic
epithelial ovarian cancer (Tangir et al. 1996). This
deletion unit may contain a putative tumor suppressor
important for sporadic ovarian cancer and contains
10 approximately 12 genes which were identified during the
search for BRCA1. Six of them are known genes or human
homologs of other species; gamma tubulin, homolog of D.
melanogaster enhancer of zeste, pseudogene of HMG17, homology
of Pacific electric ray VAT1, glucose-6-phosphatase and Ki
15 antigen and six of them are novel genes.

This application describes the identification of the
full-length open reading frame and functional
characterization of one of these six novel genes, which is
20 herein referred to as "*beclin*". This application shows that
Beclin overexpression inhibits cellular proliferation in
vitro and suppresses the ability of human breast carcinoma
cells to form colonies in soft agar and tumors in nude mice.
Thus, these studies demonstrate that *beclin* has tumor
25 suppressor function. This application describes the
sequences of the 5' and 3' untranslated regions of *beclin*,
and provides evidence that *beclin* may be functionally
inactivated in human cancers by mutations in the gene which
lead to loss of *Beclin* protein expression or by splice site
30 mutations which lead to aberrant *beclin* splicing.

The cellular antiapoptotic gene *bcl-2* represents a novel
class of antiviral host defense molecules which function both
by restricting viral replication and by preventing virus-
35 induced cell death. *Bcl-2* blocks apoptosis in vitro induced
by several different RNA viruses, including Sindbis virus,

influenza virus, reovirus, Semliki Forest virus, LaCrosse virus, and Japanese B encephalitis virus. Previously, we have shown that Bcl-2 overexpression in virally infected neurons in vivo also protects mice against fatal encephalitis
5 caused by the prototypic alphavirus, Sindbis virus. The protective effects of Bcl-2 against fatal Sindbis virus encephalitis were associated with a reduction both in neuronal apoptotic death and in central nervous system (CNS) viral replication. A similar antiviral effect of Bcl-2
10 overexpression has been observed during Sindbis virus infection in cultured AT3 cells as well as during influenza virus infection of MDCK cells, Japanese B encephalitis virus infection of N18 cells, and Semliki Forest virus infection of AT3 cells. Although the role of endogenous Bcl-2 in
15 antiviral defense has yet to be evaluated, these studies support the hypothesis that Bcl-2 may be important in protecting cells against viral infections.

The process of autophagy, or bulk degradation of cellular
20 proteins through an autophagosomic-lysosomal pathway, is important in normal growth control and may be defective in tumor cells. However, little is known about the genetic mediators of autophagy in mammalian cells and whether genetic mediators of autophagy influence tumor development.
25 Recently, 14 genes, the *apg* genes, have been identified in *S. cerevisiae* that are required for yeast autophagy¹. The mammalian gene encoding Beclin 1², a novel Bcl-2-interacting, coiled-coil protein, shares structural similarity with the yeast autophagy gene product, Apg6/Vps30p^{3,4}, and is
30 monoallelically deleted in 40-75% of sporadic human breast cancers and ovarian cancers⁵⁻¹¹. Here we show, using gene transfer techniques, that *beclin 1* promotes autophagy both in autophagy-defective yeast with a targeted disruption of *apg6/vps30* and in autophagy-defective human MCF7 breast
35 carcinoma cells. The autophagy-promoting activity of *beclin 1* in MCF7 cells is associated with an ability to inhibit MCF7

cellular proliferation, in vitro clonogenicity, and tumorigenesis in nude mice. Furthermore, endogenous Beclin 1 protein expression is frequently undetectable or low in malignant human breast epithelial cell lines and tissue, but is expressed ubiquitously at high levels in normal breast epithelia. Thus, beclin 1 is a mammalian autophagy gene with tumor suppressor function that is expressed at decreased levels in human breast cancer. These findings indicate that there is an evolutionarily conserved genetic link between autophagy and tumor suppressor pathways, and raise the possibility that decreased expression of autophagy proteins may contribute to the development or progression of breast and other human malignancies.

Autophagy is an evolutionarily conserved process that occurs in both yeast and mammalian cells in which there is bulk degradation of cellular contents via an autophagosomal-lysosomal pathway. The process of autophagy liberates free amino acids and nucleotides and enable cells to survive under nutrient deprivation conditions as well as to undergo structural remodeling during differentiation. Protein degradation through an autophagy pathway has also been postulated to serve as a mechanism for negative regulation of cell growth. In support of this theory, cancerous transformation in vitro is associated with decreased rates of autophagic degradation. Malignant cell lines display less autophagic activity than their normal counterparts and are less prone to increase autophagic activity in response to serum deprivation or high cell density. Furthermore, in rat liver carcinogenesis models, there is an inverse correlation between stage of malignancy and autophagic activity. However, it is not known whether reduced autophagy in tumor cells directly contributes to deregulated cell growth, or alternatively, is the result of malignant transformation.

SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

This invention provides a method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject comprising: a) obtaining a nucleic acid sample from the subject; and b) 5 determining whether one or more of the subject's beclin alleles or regulatory regions to those alleles are deleted or different from the wild type so as to reduce the subject's expression of polypeptide having tumor suppressor activity.

10 This invention also provides the above-described method, wherein one or more beclin alleles contain splice site junction mutations.

This invention provides also the above-described methods, 15 wherein the determining of step (b) comprises determining whether one or more beclin promoter regions are hypermethylated.

Further, this invention provides the above-described methods, 20 wherein the determining of step (b) comprises determining whether one or more beclin enhancer regions differ from the wild type.

This invention further provides the above-described methods, 25 wherein the determining of step (b) comprises determining whether one or more beclin 5' or 3' nontranslated regions differ from the wild type.

This invention also provides the above-described methods, 30 wherein the determining of step (b) comprises determining whether one or more beclin alleles have a premature termination codon.

This invention also provides the above-described methods, 35 wherein a majority of the nucleotides corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B have been deleted.

Further, this invention provides the above-described methods, wherein the subject was preselected based upon an abnormality at chromosome position 17q21.

- 5 This invention also provides the above-described methods, wherein the nucleic acid sample is obtained from the subject's blood.

- 10 This invention further provides a method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject, comprising determining whether the subject has an abnormal subcellular distribution of Beclin.

- 15 In addition, this invention provides a method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject, comprising contacting the contents of one or more of the subject's cells with one or more antibodies or fragments thereof specific to Beclin.

- 20 This invention provides a method for inhibiting viral replication comprising contacting an effective amount of Beclin with the virus infected cell, thereby inhibiting the viral replication where the method for inhibiting viral replication comprising contacting induction of the expression
25 of Beclin with the virus infected cell, thereby inhibiting the viral replication.

- A method of treating a viral infection in a subject, wherein the viral infection is alleviated by the expression of Beclin
30 which comprises administering to the subject an effective amount of the pharmaceutical composition effective to express Beclin, thereby treating the viral infection in the subject.

- 35 In addition, this invention provides a method for treating cancer comprising inducing increased expression of Beclin, where the method for treating cancer comprises administering

to the subject a therapeutically effective amount of beclin
so as to restore cell growth control.

This invention provides a pharmaceutical composition which
5 comprises Beclin and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.

BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE FIGURESFigures 1A and 1B

Deduced amino acid sequence and nucleotide sequence of human
5 beclin.

Figure 1A

The deduced amino acid sequence was used to scan various data
banks. The boxed area represents the Bcl-2 binding domain
10 of human Beclin (see Table 1) and the underlined area
corresponds to the region that is predicted to have a
coiled-coil conformation.

Figure 1B

15 The nucleotide sequence of human Beclin. The partial
nucleotide sequence of mouse Beclin obtained from sequencing
clone F1 was aligned with an overlapping clone GT197 isolated
from human breast (Rommens, 1995). Primers immediately
upstream and downstream of the predicted open reading frame
20 were used to amplify the coding sequence of human beclin from
a normalized human infant brain cDNA library (Soares, M.B.,
et al., 1994).

Figures 2A, 2B, 2C and 2D

25 Beclin mRNA and protein expression. For Figures 2C and 2D,
cells were co-transfected with 4 µg of pSG5/human *bcl-2* and
4 µg of pSG5/*beclin* using lipofectin and fixed after 48 hours
with 100% ETOH. Beclin expression was detected with a
monoclonal anti-flag M2 Ab (1:20) and FITC-conjugated horse
30 anti-mouse IgG Ab and Bcl-2 expression was detected with a
polyclonal rabbit anti-Bcl-2 Ab and rhodamine-conjugated goat
anti-rabbit Ab. Individual co-transfected cells were
analyzed with confocal laser microscopy. In Figures 2B,
equal amounts of loading (2 µg of poly A) was confirmed by
35 hybridization to a B-actin probe.

Figure 2A

Western blot analysis of cell lysates prepared from BHK cells infected with a recombinant Sindbis virus chimera containing a flag epitope tagged human beclin insert (lane 2) or a control recombinant Sindbis virus chimera (lane 1) and probed with an anti-flag antibody M2 antibody (IBI) using well-known methods .

10 Figure 2B

Northern blot analysis of beclin mRNA expression in human and mouse tissues. Human and mouse multiple tissue blots (Clontech) were hybridized respectively, according to manufacturer's instructions (Clontech) with a ³²P-labeled 485 base pair probe corresponding to nucleotides 1-485 of human or mouse beclin. Beclin-specific probes hybridized to 2.3 kb transcripts in all examined tissues.

Figure 2C

20 Immunofluorescence staining of human *bcl-2* in a BHK cell.

Figure 2D

Immunofluorescence staining of human *beclin* in the same BHK cell shown in Figure 2C.

25 Figures 3A, 3B, 3C, 3D, 3E, 3F, 3G, 3H, and 3I

Interactions of Bcl-2 and Beclin *in vivo* demonstrated using FRET microscopy. For the experimental cells, there were three types of labeling: acceptor and donor (n=7), donor alone (n=10), and acceptor alone (n=10). Each labeling type was imaged using the three filter sets: the donor filter set, the acceptor filter set, and the combination set (i.e. FRET set) which best detects the FRET signal. Several cells of each type were imaged so that there were many possible triplets of cells consisting of one each of acceptor plus donor, donor alone and acceptor alone. All possible triplets

were analyzed; triplets which generated divide by zero errors or negative energy transfers were excluded. The same method was applied to the control cells where there were 13 acceptor plus donor cells, 10 donor cells alone and 10 acceptor cells alone.

Figures 3A, 3D, and 3G

Donor (FITC) filter set was used.

10 Figures 3B, 3E, and 3H

FRET filter set was used.

Figures 3C, 3F, and 3I

Acceptor (Rhodamine) filter set was used.

15

Figures 3A, 3B, 3C, 3D, 3E, and 3F

Cos cells co-transfected with flag epitope-tagged Beclin and Bcl-2, labeled with anti-flag (donor, FITC) and anti-Bcl-2 (acceptor, Rhodamine) specific antibodies, respectively.

20

Figures 3G, 3H, and 3I

Cos cells transfected with Bcl-2 labeled with antibodies against SERCA (Research Design, Inc.) (donor, FITC) and Bcl-2 (acceptor, Rhodamine). Cos cells were co-transfected with pSG5/flag-Beclin and pSG5/BCL-2, labeled as in Figure 2C and 2D, and FRET microscopy was performed as described herein.

Figures 4A, 4B, and 4C

Effect of *beclin* and antisense *beclin* on Sindbis virus-induced apoptosis. Recombinant chimeric viruses SIN/antisense *bcl-2*, SIN/antisense *beclin* were constructed using methods described for the construction of SIN/flag-*beclin* and infected at a multiplicity of infection (MOI) of one plaque-forming unit per cell. Cell viability was determined by trypan blue exclusion at serial time points after infection in Figure 4A and Figure 4B, and at 24 hours after infection in Figure 4C. The results of triplicate wells are shown (mean = S.E.). Similar results were obtained in more than 5 independent experiments for Figure 4A and Figure 4B and in three independent experiments in Figure 4C.

15

Figure 4A

Cell viability of BHK cell death after infection with recombinant Sindbis viruses containing *bcl-2* in either the sense (SIN/*bcl-2*) or antisense orientation (SIN/antisense *bcl-2*) or *beclin* in either the sense (SIN/*beclin*) or antisense orientation (SIN/antisense *beclin*).

20

Figure 4B

Cell viability of AT3/Bcl-2 cells after infection with SIN/CAT, SIN/*beclin*, SIN/antisense *beclin*, or SIN/antisense *bcl-2*.

25

Figure 4C

Cell viability of NIH 3T3 antisense *beclin* and NIH 3T3 control cells after infection with Sin/*bcl-2* (shaded bars) or SIN/*bcl-2* stop (hatched bars) in the presence or absence of tetracycline. NIH 3T3 clones were cultured for three days in the presence or absence of 1 µg/ml tetracycline prior to infection.

30
35

Figures 5A, 5B, and 5C

Effect of beclin on AT3 and mouse fibroblast NIH 3T3 cellular proliferation. For Figures 5A and 5B, 5×10^5 cells were seeded in 35 mm wells, and 24 hours later, infected at a MOI of 1. Results are presented as means \pm s.e. For Figure 5C, cells were cultured for three days \pm tetracycline prior to seeding 5×10^5 cells/well in 96 well plates. At several time points in culture, cells proliferation was measured by performing MTT assays (MTT proliferation kit, Boehringer Mannheim) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Results are presented as mean O.D. \pm s.e for triplicate wells. Similar results were obtained in three independent experiments.

15 Figure 5A

Determination of total cell number of AT3/bcl-2 cell number.

Figure 5B

Determination of percentage of cell viability of AT3/bcl-2 cell viability after infection with SIN/CAT (open circles), SIN/beclin (solid circles) or mock infection (solid squares).

Figure 5C

NIH beclin clone 10 (circles), NIH antisense beclin clone 15 (squares) and NIH control clone 4 (triangles) proliferation in the presence (open symbols) or absence (closed symbols) of tetracycline.

Figures 6A, 6B, and 6C

30 Effect of beclin transfection on the morphology of human MCF7 breast carcinoma cells.

Figure 6A

Western blot analysis of flag-Beclin expression in MCF7 clones transfected with BC252SV40/beclin. BHK cell lysates infected with a recombinant Sindbis virus expressing flag-

tagged Beclin is used as a positive control (lane 1). MCF7 Beclin clones 1, 4 and 17 (lanes 2, 3 and 4 respectively) and a control MCF7 clone (lane 5). Clone 17, lane 4 demonstrates Beclin immunoreactivity.

5

Figure 6B

Phase contrast micrographs of MCF7 control clone 5 cells.

Figure 6C

10 MCF7 Beclin clone 17 cells at 375 x magnification.

Figure 7

Diagram of plasmid pSG5/*beclin* (ATCC Accession No. 97664). The 1.4 kb insert encoding Beclin was inserted into Eco RI sites in the plasmid, pSG5 (Stratagene).

15

Figures 8A and 8B

Nucleotide sequence of 5' untranslated region of human *beclin* (A) and 3' untranslated region of human *beclin* (B).

20

Figure 8A

The sequence of the insert in the plasmid TA/clone 5

Figure 8B

25 The sequence of the insert in the plasmid TA/clone 13.

Figure 9A

Schematic diagram of wild-type *beclin* aberrant *beclin* transcripts found in sporadic epithelial ovarian cancer. The clone number listed on the left of each of the three ovarian
5 cancer splice variants refer to cloned transcripts that represent each type of aberrant splice pattern, and corresponds to the insert sequences provided in Figs. 9C-9E.

Figure 9B

10 Nucleotide sequence and its predicted translation of wild-type human *beclin*. In another polymorphic form, the nucleotide at position 308, shown as a (lower case) "c" may instead be a T, thus resulting in a valine.

15 Figure 9C

Nucleotide sequence and its predicted translation of mutant *beclin* clone 1472. In another polymorphic form, the nucleotide at position 308, shown as a (lower case) "c" may instead be a T, thus resulting in a valine.

20

Figure 9D

Nucleotide sequence and its predicted translation of mutant *beclin* clone 1259. In another polymorphic form, the nucleotide at position 308, shown as a (lower case) "c" may
25 instead be a T, thus resulting in a valine.

Figure 9E

Nucleotide sequence and its predicted translation of mutant *beclin* clone 1384. In another polymorphic form, the
30 nucleotide at position 308, shown as a (lower case) "c" may instead be a T, thus resulting in a valine.

Figure 10A and 10B

MCF7 cells were transfected with pSG5 expression vectors containing flag epitope-tagged Beclin or flag epitope-tagged mutant Beclin Δ 1042-1185, fixed after 24 hours with 100% ETOH, and subjected to immunofluorescence staining to detect flag-Beclin expression with an anti-flag antibody M2 (VWR Scientific).

Figure 10A

Subcellular localization of wild-type Beclin.

Figure 10B

Subcellular localization of mutant beclin deleted of nucleotides 1042-1185 (Beclin Δ 1042-1185).

Figure 11

Western blot analysis of Beclin protein expression. Western blot analysis of human Beclin protein expression in matched normal and tumor breast tissue from patients with sporadic invasive breast carcinoma. Twenty-five microliters of homogenized breast tissue (diluted 1:1 in SDS sample buffer) was subjected to SDS-Page, transferred to nitrocellulose, probed with a polyclonal anti-human Beclin peptide (amino acid 1-15) antibody 843 (custom production by Eurogenetics, Belgium), and Beclin protein was detected with ECL (Amersham) according to manufacturer's instructions. The positive control represents baby hamster kidney cell lysates prepared 24 hours after infection with a Sindbis virus vector which overexpresses human Beclin.

Figures 12A and 12B

Immunocytochemical analysis of Beclin protein expression in normal breast tissue (Figure 12A) and malignant breast tissue (Figure 12B) from patient 516 (see Figure 11 Western blot) using the anti-human Beclin antibody 843 and the ABC immunoperoxidase method. Normal epithelial cells (Figure

12A) display marked Beclin immunoreactivity whereas malignant epithelial cells (Figure 12B) display no Beclin immunoreactivity.

5 Figure 13

Deduced amino acid sequence of human Beclin. The boxed area represents the Bcl-2-binding domain of human Beclin (Table 1), and the underlined area corresponds to the region that is predicted to have a coiled-coil conformation.

10

Figure 14

Beclin mRNA and protein expression. (A) Northern blot analysis of *beclin* mRNA expression in human and mouse tissues. Sm., small; m., muscle. (B) Immunoperoxidase staining of an adult human hippocampus section with a polyclonal antibody against a human Beclin peptide. The arrow marks a Beclin-positive neuron. Magnification, X450.

15

Figure 15

20 Expression of flag-Beclin protein constructs by the virus vectors SIN/*beclin*, SIN/*beclin*stop, and SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD, (A and B) Western blot analyses of virus-infected BHK cell lysates with either anti-flag epitope antibody M2 (A) or polyclonal rabbit anti-Beclin antiserum (B). Lane 1, 25 SIN/*beclin*; lane 2 SIN/*beclin*stop; lane 3, SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD1; lane 4, empty Sindbis virus vector. (C to E) Immunoperoxidase staining using anti-flag epitope antibody M2 of mouse brains 2 days after infection with SIN/*beclin* (C), SIN/*beclin*stop (D), or SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD (E). 30 Magnification X111.

Figure 16

Confocal laser scanning microscopy of COS7 cells expressing Bcl-2 and Beclin. (A and B) Cell cotransfected with pSG5/*bcl*- 35 2 and pSG5/flag-*beclin* and stained with anti-flag epitope (A)

and anti-human Bcl-2 (B) antibodies. (D and E) Cell cotransfected with pSG5/bcl-2 and pSG5/flag-beclinΔBcl-2BD and stained with anti-flag epitope (D) and anti-human Bcl-2 (E) antibodies. (C and F) Computerized overlays of panels 5 A and B(C) and panels D and E(F); yellow color corresponds to overlap of FITC and rhodamine staining. Confocal slides were 1 μm thick.

Figure 17

10 Effects of Beclin and Bcl-2 and Bcl-2 on the survival of mice infected with Sindbis virus strain TE12. (A) Survival curve of mice infected with SIN/*beclin*, SIN/*beclin*stop, and SIN/*bcl-2*stop. Data represent combined survival probabilities for three independent litters.

15

Figure 18

Viral growth of SIN/*beclin*, SIN/*beclin*stop, and SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD in mouse brain. Each data point represents geometric mean viral titer ± SEM of three to six mouse 20 brains.

Figure 19

Viral RNA-positive cells in mouse brains infected with SIN/*beclin*, SIN/*beclin*stop, and SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD. Each data 25 point represents the mean ± SEM number of Sindbis virus message-sense RNA-positive cells per square millimeter of brain for three to six mouse brains.

Figure 20

30 Apoptotic nuclei in mouse brains infected with SIN/*beclin*, SIN/*beclin*stop, and SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD. Each data point represents the mean ± SEM number of ISEL-positive nuclei per square millimeter of brain for three to six mouse brains.

35 Figure 21

Representative photomicrographs of fields used for computerized quantitative image analysis of viral RNA (A to C)- and ISEL (D to F)- positive cells in mouse brains infected with SIN/*beclin* (A and D), SIN/*beclin*stop (B and E), and SIN/*beclin*Δ*Bcl-2*BD (C and F) in Fig. 19 and 20, respectively. All photomicrographs are from the colliculus region of brain sections 4 days after infection and correspond to the images observed at a magnification of X10. Arrowheads denote representative cells that were scored as positive by the Image-ProPlus software program.

Figure 22

Shows the growth curve of the virus, a gammaherpesvirus 68, in human MCF7 breast carcinoma cells that are transfected with an empty vector (MCF7/control cells) or with a vector expressing human *beclin* (MCF/*beclin* cells).

Figure 23

Complementation of *apg6/vps30* by *beclin 1* in yeast autophagy. a, Western blot with polyclonal anti-flag antibody demonstrating flag epitope-tagged human Beclin 1 expression in JCY3000 + pRS424.*beclin1* yeast transformants. Positive control (lane 1) represents lysate of mammalian cells transfected with mammalian flag-*beclin 1* expression vector. Negative controls (lanes 2, 3, 4) represent SEY6210, JCY3000, and JCY3000 + pRS424. *vps30* yeast, respectively. Lanes 5 and 6 represent independent JCY3000 yeast clones (clones *beclin 1.3* and *beclin 1.5*) with homologous recombination replacement of flag *beclin 1* for the *apg6/vps30* ORF in the plasmid pRS424.*vps30*. b, Photomicrographs of autophagic body formation in yeast subjected to nitrogen deprivation in the presence and absence of 1 mM PMSF. SEY6210 is wild-type, and JCY3000 is disrupted of *apg6/vps30*. Arrows denote representative cells which would be scored as positive in experiment shown in c.

c, Quantitative effects of *apg6/vps30* and *beclin 1* transformation on autophagic body formation in *apg6/vps30*-disrupted yeast in the presence of PMSF. Autophagic bodies were defined as visible bodies within the vacuole of the yeast (see arrows in b). A minimum of 100 cells was counted for each sample for each yeast strain. The results shown represent the mean \pm S.E.M. for triplicate samples. Similar results were obtained in three independent experiments.

10

Figure 24

Promotion of autophagy by enforced *beclin 1* expression in human MCF7 breast carcinoma cells. Representative electron micrographs of MCF7.control clone 38 (a,c) and MCF7.*beclin1* clone 17 cells (b, d, e) grown in nutrient-rich media (a, b) or subjected to 3.5 hours of serum and amino acid deprivation (c-e). Asterisks in e denote representative autophagic vacuoles which would be counted in experiment shown in f. Scale bars = 2 μ m. f, Quantitative effects of *beclin 1* on basal and nutrient-deprivation induced autophagy of MCF7 cells. Solid bars indicate mean \pm S.E.M. number of autophagic vacuoles per cell for cells growing in normal media. Hatched bars indicate mean \pm S.E.M. number of autophagic vacuoles per cell for cells subjected to 3.5 hours of serum and amino acid deprivation. Open bars indicate mean \pm S.E.M. number of autophagic vacuoles per cell for cells pre-treated for 30 minutes with 10 mM 3-methyladenine, and then subjected to 3.5 hours of serum and amino acid deprivation. The mean number of autophagic vacuoles per cell was determined by counting the total number of autophagic vacuoles in each cell for 100 cells per clone per treatment group. Autophagic vacuoles were defined a double-membrane containing vacuolar structures containing recognizable cytoplasmic contents (see representative vacuoles in e).

Figure 25

Effects of enforced *beclin 1* expression on growth properties and tumorigenicity of MCF7 cells. **a**, Western blot analysis of flag epitope-tagged *beclin 1*-transfected MCF7 clones using anti-flag M2 antibody. (+) control represents lysates of BHK cells infected with Sindbis virus vector expressing flag-Beclin 1². (-) control represents MCF7.control clone 38. **b**, Representative photomicrographs demonstrating morphologic appearance of MCF7.control clones (left panel, clone 5) and MCF7.*beclin1* clones (right panel, clone 17) 48 hours after seeding at similar densities. **c**, Proliferation of MCF7.control clones (closed symbols) and MCF7.*beclin1* clones (open symbols). Y axis represents O.D. values measured by MTT assay. Results shown represent mean + S.E.M. for triplicate wells. Similar results were obtained in three independent experiments. **d**, Clonigenicity in semi-solid medium (soft-agar) of MCF7.control and MCF7.*beclin1* clones. Results shown represent mean \pm S.E.M. for pooled triplicate wells from 3-4 independent experiments. **e**, Tumor formation in NCR nude mice injected subcutaneously with MCF.control and MCF.*beclin1* clones. Numbers on top of bar represent number of autopsy-confirmed tumors at eight weeks/ number of mice injected with each clone. Immunoperoxidase staining to detect flag-Beclin 1 in MCF7.control clone 5 (top row) and MCF.*beclin1* clone 17 cells (bottom row) prior to injection into nude mice (left column) and in tumors arising in nude mice (right column) using anti-flag M2 antibody. Arrow denotes cluster of flag-Beclin 1 immunoreactive cells.

30 Figure 26

Decrease in Beclin 1 protein expression in human breast cancer cell lines and tissue. **a**, Western blot analysis using anti-Beclin 1 and anti-actin antibodies of representative breast cancer cell lines. **b**, Western blot analysis using anti-Beclin 1 and anti-actin antibodies of matched normal and

malignant breast tissue from representative patients with sporadic invasive breast carcinoma. **c**, Immunoperoxidase staining using anti-Beclin 1 antibody of paraffin-embedded sections of matched normal and malignant breast tissue from two patients shown in **b**. In **b** and **c**, N = normal breast tissue, T = tumor tissue.

Figure 27

Western Blot analysis of Beclin 1 expression in MCF7 cells treated with tamoxifen.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

In order to facilitate an understanding of the Experimental Details section which follows, certain frequently occurring methods and/or terms are described in Sambrook, et al. (1989).

5

Throughout this application, references to specific nucleotides are to nucleotides present on the coding strand of the nucleic acid. The following standard abbreviations are used throughout the specification to indicate specific

10 nucleotides:

C=cytosine

A=adenosine

T=thymidine

G=guanosine

15 In an embodiment, a "gene" includes a nucleic acid molecule, the sequence of which includes all the information required for the normal regulated production of a particular protein, including the structural coding sequence, promoters and enhancers.

20

In an embodiment a wildtype human Beclin includes a polypeptide which has an amino acid sequence identical to that present in a naturally-occurring form of human Beclin.

In an embodiment, a mutant human Beclin includes a

25 polypeptide having an amino acid sequence which differs by one or more amino residues from any naturally occurring form, including deletions mutants containing less than all of the residues present in the wildtype polypeptide, substitution homologs wherein one or more residues are replaced by other
30 residues, and addition homologs wherein one or more amino acid residues are added to a terminal or medial portion of the polypeptide.

The nucleic acids and oligonucleotides described and claimed herein are useful for the information which they provide concerning the amino acid sequence of the polypeptide and as products for the large scale synthesis of the polypeptide by a variety of recombinant techniques. The molecule is useful for generating new cloning and expression vectors, transformed and transfected prokaryotic and eukaryotic host cells, and new and useful methods for cultured growth of such host cells capable of expression of the polypeptide and related products.

The present invention provides for an isolated nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin. This invention further provides an isolated nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin. The above-described isolated nucleic acids can be DNA, specifically cDNA or genomic DNA, and RNA.

In an embodiment, a "mutant human Beclin" includes polypeptides that whose nucleic acid sequence or amino acid sequence differs from that of the naturally-occurring wildtype human Beclin. For example, due to a point mutation, the translated polypeptide differs from the naturally-occurring wildtype protein. Further, a subject may have low expression of the naturally-occurring protein so that the cells with this low-expressing protein cannot inhibit cell proliferation.

This invention also provides for a vector comprising the above-described nucleic acid operatively linked to a promoter of RNA transcription.

Numerous vector backbones are known in the art and are useful for expressing proteins. Such vectors include plasmid vectors, cosmid vectors, yeast artificial chromosome (YAC), bacteriophage or eukaryotic viral DNA. For example, one such class of vectors comprises DNA elements derived from viruses

such as bovine papilloma virus, polyoma virus, adenovirus, vaccinia virus, baculovirus, retroviruses (RSV, MMTV or MoMLV), Semliki Forest virus or SV40 virus. Such vectors may be obtained commercially or assembled from the sequences
5 described by methods well-known in the art.

This invention specifically provides a plasmid designated pSG5/beclin. Plasmid pSG5/beclin was made by cleaving DNA which encodes a wildtype human Beclin and inserting the DNA
10 into the Eco RI site of pSG5 (Figure 7). pSG5/beclin was deposited on July 18, 1996 with the American Type Culture Collection (ATCC), 12301 Parklawn Drive, Rockville, Maryland 20852, U.S.A., under the provisions of the Budapest Treaty For The International Recognition Of The Deposit Of
15 Microorganisms For The Purposes Of Patent Procedure. pSG5/beclin has been accorded ATCC Accession Number 97664.

These vectors may be introduced into a suitable host cell to
20 form a host vector system for producing the inventive proteins. Methods of making host vector systems are well known to those skilled in the art.

Suitable host cells include, but are not limited to,
25 bacterial cells (including gram positive cells), yeast cells, fungal cells, insect cells and animal cells. Suitable animal cells include, but are not limited to HeLa cells, Cos cells, CV1 cells and various primary mammalian cells. Numerous mammalian cells may be used as hosts, including, but not
30 limited to, the mouse fibroblast cell NIH-3T3 cells, CHO cells, HeLa cells, Ltk⁻ cells and COS cells. Mammalian cells may be transfected by methods well known in the art such as calcium phosphate precipitation, electroporation and microinjection.

This invention also provides a host vector system for the production of a polypeptide which comprises the above-described vector in a suitable host.

5 This invention also provides a method of producing a polypeptide which comprises growing the above-described host vector system, under suitable conditions permitting production of the polypeptide and recovering the polypeptide so produced. Further, this invention also provides a method
10 of obtaining a polypeptide in purified form which comprises (a) introducing the above-described vector into a suitable host cell, (b) culturing the resulting host cell so as to produce the polypeptide, (c) recovering the polypeptide produced into step (b); and (d) purifying the polypeptide so
15 recovered. In the above-described method, the vector comprises a plasmid, cosmid, yeast artificial chromosome (YAC), bacteriophage or eukaryotic viral DNA and the suitable host cell comprises a bacterial, insect, plant or mammalian cell.

20

This invention also provides a purified, wildtype human Beclin. In an embodiment, wildtype human Beclin includes a polypeptide which has an amino acid sequence identical to that present in a naturally-occurring form of human Beclin.

25

This invention also provides an oligonucleotide of at least 15 nucleotides capable of specifically hybridizing with a unique sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype Beclin without hybridizing to any sequence
30 of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin. Further, this invention also provides an oligonucleotide of at least 15 nucleotides capable of specifically hybridizing with a unique sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant
35 Beclin without hybridizing to any sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin.

The above-described oligonucleotides may DNA or RNA. Methods of manufacturing such oligonucleotides and using the oligonucleotides are well-known in the art.

5 This invention also provides a method for determining whether a subject has a predisposition for cancer which comprises (a) obtaining an appropriate nucleic acid sample from the subject; and (b) determining whether the nucleic acid sample from step (a) is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which
10 encodes a mutant human Beclin so as to thereby determine whether a subject has a predisposition for cancer. Various methods of determining whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin exist.

15

In one example, the nucleic acid sample in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding a mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step (b) comprises (i) contacting the mRNA with the above-described oligonucleotide,
20 which is capable of specifically hybridizing with a unique sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant Beclin without hybridizing to any sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin, under conditions permitting binding of the mRNA
25 to the oligonucleotide so as to form a complex, (ii) isolating the complex so formed, and (iii) identifying the mRNA in the isolated complex so as to thereby determine whether the mRNA is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

30

In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) contacting the nucleic acid sample of step (a), and the isolated nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin with restriction enzymes under conditions permitting the
35 digestion of the nucleic acid sample, and the isolated nucleic acid into distinct, distinguishable pieces of nucleic

acid, (ii) isolating the pieces of nucleic acid; and (iii) comparing the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the nucleic acid sample with the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the isolated nucleic acid so as to thereby determine whether the
5 nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) sequencing the nucleic acid sample of step (a); and (ii)
10 comparing the nucleic acid sequence of step (i) with the above-described isolated nucleic acid having a sequence substantially the same as the nucleotide sequence of figure 1B, so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes
15 a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the nucleic acid sample in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step
20 (b) comprises (i) translating the mRNA under suitable conditions to obtain an amino acid sequence; and (ii) comparing the amino acid sequence of step (i) with the above-described isolated nucleic acid which has the amino acid sequence shown in figure 1A so as to thereby determine
25 whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) amplifying the nucleic acid present in the sample of step
30 (a); and (ii) detecting the presence of the mutant human Beclin in the resulting amplified nucleic acid.

The above-described methods of determining are well-known to those skilled in the art. In an embodiment, the isolated
35 nucleic acid or the oligonucleotide is labeled with a

detectable marker, wherein the detectable marker is a radioactive isotope, a fluorophor or an enzyme.

Further, in a specific embodiment, the sample comprises
5 blood, tissue or sera.

Further, the cancer includes, but is not limited to, ovarian, breast or prostrate cancers.

10 This invention also provides a method for determining whether a subject has cancer, which comprises (a) obtaining an appropriate nucleic acid sample from the subject; and (b) determining whether the nucleic acid sample from step (a) is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant
15 human Beclin so as to thereby determine whether a subject has cancer.

Various methods of determining whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes
20 a mutant human Beclin exist.

In one example, the nucleic acid sample in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding a mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step (b) comprises (i)
25 contacting the mRNA with the above-described oligonucleotide, which is capable of specifically hybridizing with a unique sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant Beclin without hybridizing to any sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype
30 human Beclin, under conditions permitting binding of the mRNA to the oligonucleotide so as to form a complex, (ii) isolating the complex so formed, and (iii) identifying the mRNA in the isolated complex so as to thereby determine whether the mRNA is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which
35 encodes a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) contacting the nucleic acid sample of step (a), and the isolated nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin with restriction enzymes under conditions permitting the digestion of the nucleic acid sample, and the isolated nucleic acid into distinct, distinguishable pieces of nucleic acid, (ii) isolating the pieces of nucleic acid; and (iii) comparing the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the nucleic acid sample with the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the isolated nucleic acid so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) sequencing the nucleic acid sample of step (a); and (ii) comparing the nucleic acid sequence of step (i) with the above-described isolated nucleic acid having a sequence substantially the same as the nucleic acid sequence shown in figure 1B, so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the nucleic acid sample in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step (b) comprises (i) translating the mRNA under suitable conditions to obtain an amino acid sequence; and (ii) comparing the amino acid sequence of step (i) with the above-described isolated nucleic acid which has the amino acid sequence shown in figure 1A so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) amplifying the nucleic acid present in the sample of step

(a), and (ii) detecting the presence of the mutant human Beclin in the resulting amplified nucleic acid.

5 The above-described methods of determining are well-known to those skilled in the art. In an embodiment, the isolated nucleic acid or the oligonucleotide is labeled with a detectable marker, wherein the detectable marker is a radioactive isotope, a fluorophor or an enzyme.

10 Further, in a specific embodiment, the sample comprises blood, tissue or sera.

Further, the cancer includes, but is not limited to, ovarian or breast cancers.

15

This invention also provides for a method for inhibiting cell proliferation in cells, suppressing tumor activity or inducing autophagy by introducing the isolated nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin into the cells,
20 specifically wherein the cells are cancerous. Various methods of introducing nucleic acids into cells are well-known to those skilled in the art.

This invention also provides a method for treating a subject
25 who has cancer which comprises introducing the isolated nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin, into the subject so as to thereby treat the cancer. Various methods of introducing nucleic acids into cells are well-known to those skilled in the art. In one example, one can introduce
30 the isolated nucleic acid by (a) recovering cancer cells from the subject, (b) introducing the isolated nucleic acid of claim 1 into the cells; and (c) reintroducing the cells of step (b) into the subject so as to treat the subject who has cancer. Many types of cancer cells exist and are well-known
35 in the art, specifically, breast, ovarian, skeletal, cervical, colon, prostate or lung cells.

This invention also provides a pharmaceutical composition comprising a purified wildtype human Beclin and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier. This invention further provides a pharmaceutical composition comprising the polypeptide obtained from using the above-described method of obtaining a polypeptide in a purified form and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.

This invention also provides a method for treating a subject who has cancer comprising administration of an effective amount of the above-described pharmaceutical compositions to the subject who has cancer. The administration of the pharmaceutical compositions may be by topical, oral, aerosol, subcutaneous administration, infusion, intralesional, intramuscular, intraperitoneal, intratumoral, intratracheal, intravenous injection, or liposome-mediate delivery.

This invention also provides a method for detecting the presence of human chromosomal region 17q21 in a sample of genomic DNA which comprises (a) contacting the sample with the isolated nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin, under conditions permitting formation of a complex between any genomic DNA present in the sample that is complementary to such nucleic acid, and (b) detecting the presence of any complex formed in step (a), the presence of such a complex indicating the human chromosomal region 17q21 is present in the sample. Further, one may contacting the sample with an oligonucleotide, which is capable of specifically hybridizing with a unique sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant Beclin without hybridizing to any sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin, under conditions permitting formation of a complex between any genomic DNA present in the sample that is complementary to such oligonucleotide, and (b) detecting the presence of any complex formed in step (a), the presence of such a

complex indicating the human chromosomal region 17q21 is present in the sample. The nucleic acid may be labeled with a detectable marker, wherein the detectable marker is a radioactive isotope, a fluophor or an enzyme.

5

This invention also provides a method for detecting a mutant human Beclin in a subject which comprises (a) obtaining an appropriate nucleic acid sample from the subject, and (b) determining whether the nucleic acid sample from step (a) is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes mutant human Beclin so as to thereby detect a mutant human Beclin in the subject.

Various methods of determining whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin exist.

In one example, the nucleic acid sample in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding a mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step (b) comprises (i) contacting the mRNA with the above-described oligonucleotide, which is capable of specifically hybridizing with a unique sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant Beclin without hybridizing to any sequence of nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin, under conditions permitting binding of the mRNA to the oligonucleotide so as to form a complex, (ii) isolating the complex so formed, and (iii) identifying the mRNA in the isolated complex so as to thereby determine whether the mRNA is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) contacting the nucleic acid sample of step (a), and the isolated nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin with restriction enzymes under conditions permitting the

digestion of the nucleic acid sample, and the isolated nucleic acid into distinct, distinguishable pieces of nucleic acid, (ii) isolating the pieces of nucleic acid; and (iii) comparing the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the nucleic acid sample with the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the isolated nucleic acid so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

10 In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) sequencing the nucleic acid sample of step (a); and (ii) comparing the nucleic acid sequence of step (i) with the above-described isolated nucleic acid having a sequence substantially the same as the nucleic acid sequence shown in
15 figure 1B, so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

In another example, the nucleic acid sample in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step (b) comprises (i) translating the mRNA under suitable conditions to obtain an amino acid sequence; and (ii) comparing the amino acid sequence of invention also provides
20 a method for treating a subject unable to control step (i) with the above-described isolated nucleic acid which has the amino acid sequence shown in figure 1A so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

30 In another example, the determining of step (b) comprises (i) amplifying the nucleic acid present in the sample of step (a); and (ii) detecting the presence of the mutant human Beclin in the resulting amplified nucleic acid.

The above-described methods of determining are well-known to those skilled in the art. In an embodiment, the isolated nucleic acid or the oligonucleotide is labeled with a detectable marker, wherein the detectable marker is a
5 radioactive isotope, a fluorophor or an enzyme.

Further, in a specific embodiment, the sample comprises blood, tissue or sera.

10 This apoptosis in the cells of the subject which comprises introducing the isolated nucleic acid of figure 1, into the subject so as to treat the subject unable to control apoptosis in the cells of the subject. In a specific
15 embodiment, the cells are cancerous. Various method of introducing isolated nucleic acids into cells exist and are well-known in the art. In one example, one can introduce the isolated nucleic acid by (a) recovering cancer cells from the subject, (b) introducing the isolated nucleic acid of claim
20 1 into the cells; and (c) reintroducing the cells of step (b) into the subject so as to treat the subject who has cancer.

This invention also provides a method of treating a subject unable to control apoptosis in the cells of the subject comprising administration of an effective amount of the
25 above-described pharmaceutical compositions to the subject, wherein the administration comprises, topical, oral, aerosol, subcutaneous administration, infusion, intralesional, intramuscular, intraperitoneal, intratumoral, intratracheal, intravenous injection, or liposome-mediate delivery.

30 This invention provides a method for treating a subject so as to restore cell growth control in the cells of the subject which comprises introducing the isolated nucleic acid of of figure 1, into the subject so as to treat the subject unable to control cell growth in the cells of the subject. In a
35 specific embodiment, the cells are cancerous. Various method of introducing isolated nucleic acids into cells exist and

are well-known in the art. In one example, one can introduce the isolated nucleic acid by (a) recovering cancer cells from the subject, (b) introducing the isolated nucleic acid of claim 1 into the cells; and (c) reintroducing the cells of
5 step (b) into the subject so as to treat the subject who has cancer.

This invention provides a method for inhibiting viral replication in a subject comprising contacting an effective
10 amount of Beclin with the virus infected cell, thereby inhibiting the viral replication or by inducing the expression of Beclin within the virus infected cell thereby inhibiting the viral replication.

15 This invention provides a method for treating a viral infection in a subject, wherein the viral infection is alleviated by the expression of Beclin comprising administration of an effective amount of a pharmaceutical composition effective to express Beclin, wherein the
20 administering of beclin comprises (a) recovering infected cells from the subject (b) introducing the isolated beclin into the cells and (c) reintroducing the cells of step (b) into a subject so as to treat the infected subject.

25 In the practice of any of the methods of the invention or preparation of any of the pharmaceutical compositions an "therapeutically effective amount" is an amount which is capable of inhibiting hairlessness or T-cell deficiency. Accordingly, the effective amount will vary with the subject
30 being treated, as well as the condition to be treated. For the purposes of this invention, the methods of administration are to include, but are not limited to, administration cutaneously, subcutaneously, intravenously, parenterally, orally, topically, or by aerosol.

As used herein, the term "suitable pharmaceutically acceptable carrier" encompasses any of the standard pharmaceutically accepted carriers, such as phosphate buffered saline solution, water, emulsions such as an oil/water emulsion or a triglyceride emulsion, various types of wetting agents, tablets, coated tablets and capsules. An example of an acceptable triglyceride emulsion useful in intravenous and intraperitoneal administration of the compounds is the triglyceride emulsion commercially known as Intralipid®.

Typically such carriers contain excipients such as starch, milk, sugar, certain types of clay, gelatin, stearic acid, talc, vegetable fats or oils, gums, glycols, or other known excipients. Such carriers may also include flavor and color additives or other ingredients.

This invention also provides for pharmaceutical compositions capable of inhibiting neurotoxicity together with suitable diluents, preservatives, solubilizers, emulsifiers, adjuvants and/or carriers. Such compositions are liquids or lyophilized or otherwise dried formulations and include diluents of various buffer content (e.g., Tris-HCl., acetate, phosphate), pH and ionic strength, additives such as albumin or gelatin to prevent absorption to surfaces, detergents (e.g., Tween 20, Tween 80, Pluronic F68, bile acid salts), solubilizing agents (e.g., glycerol, polyethylene glycerol), anti-oxidants (e.g., ascorbic acid, sodium metabisulfite), preservatives (e.g., Thimerosal, benzyl alcohol, parabens), bulking substances or tonicity modifiers (e.g., lactose, mannitol), covalent attachment of polymers such as polyethylene glycol to the compound, complexation with metal ions, or incorporation of the compound into or onto particulate preparations of polymeric compounds such as polylactic acid, polglycolic acid, hydrogels, etc, or onto liposomes, micro emulsions, micelles, unilamellar or multi lamellar vesicles, erythrocyte ghosts, or spheroplasts. Such compositions will influence the physical state, solubility,

stability, rate of *in vivo* release, and rate of *in vivo* clearance of the compound or composition.

Controlled or sustained release compositions include
5 formulation in lipophilic depots (e.g., fatty acids, waxes, oils). Also comprehended by the invention are particulate compositions coated with polymers (e.g., poloxamers or poloxamines) and the compound coupled to antibodies directed against tissue-specific receptors, ligands or antigens or
10 coupled to ligands of tissue-specific receptors. Other embodiments of the compositions of the invention incorporate particulate forms protective coatings, protease inhibitors or permeation enhancers for various routes of administration, including parenteral, pulmonary, nasal and oral.

15
When administered, compounds are often cleared rapidly from the circulation and may therefore elicit relatively short-lived pharmacological activity. Consequently, frequent injections of relatively large doses of bioactive compounds
20 may be required to sustain therapeutic efficacy. Compounds modified by the covalent attachment of water-soluble polymers such as polyethylene glycol, copolymers of polyethylene glycol and polypropylene glycol, carboxymethyl cellulose, dextran, polyvinyl alcohol, polyvinylpyrrolidone or
25 polyproline are known to exhibit substantially longer half-lives in blood following intravenous injection than do the corresponding unmodified compounds (Abuchowski et al., 1981; Newmark et al., 1982; and Katre et al., 1987). Such modifications may also increase the compound's solubility in
30 aqueous solution, eliminate aggregation, enhance the physical and chemical stability of the compound, and greatly reduce the immunogenicity and reactivity of the compound. As a result, the desired *in vivo* biological activity may be achieved by the administration of such polymer-compound
35 adducts less frequently or in lower doses than with the unmodified compound.

Further, in a specific embodiment, the virus comprises an RNA virus, a Sindbis virus, a mutated Sindbis virus or an influenza virus.

5 This invention provides a method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject comprising: a) obtaining a nucleic acid sample from the subject; and b) determining whether one or more of the subject's beclin alleles or regulatory regions to those alleles are deleted
10 or different from the wild type so as to reduce the subject's expression of polypeptide having tumor suppressor activity.

In an embodiment, a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject means that the subject based upon the diagnostic result(s)
15 has a greater likelihood of developing a carcinoma than an otherwise similar subject lacking the diagnostic result. In an embodiment, a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject means that the subject based upon the diagnostic result(s) has a greater likelihood of developing carcinoma of greater
20 severity than an otherwise similar subject lacking the diagnostic result. One skilled in the art would recognize the statistical nature of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma. In an embodiment, Bayes Theorem is applied to assessing the increased likelihood of carcinoma.

25 Beclin allele and regulatory element differences from the wild type include, but are not limited to, deletions, additions, substitutions, and chemical modification of beclin. Chemical modifications of beclin and/or its
30 regulatory elements include, but are not limited to, nucleotide phosphorylation, methylation, and/or hydroxylation. Sites of nucleotide differences include, but are not limited to, introns, exons, enhancers, promoters, splice junctions, splice site consensus sequences, RNA-
35 cleavage/polyadenylation sites, cap sites, and other protein binding sites. In an embodiment, protein binding sites are

located by "footprinting", wherein a protein shields the nucleic acid from cleavage by restriction enzymes.

Beclin allele or regulatory differences also include, but are not limited to, sequence changes that alter the relative distance of the beclin allele from its regulatory elements. In an embodiment, an insertion increases the distance of beclin from an enhancer. In another embodiment, a deletion, increase the proximity of beclin to its promoter.

10

Regulatory regions include, but are not limited to, promoters and enhancers.

This invention also provides the above-described method, wherein one or more beclin alleles contain splice site junction mutations.

This invention further provides the above-described methods, wherein there are one or more mutations in the 100 base pair region centered about the splice acceptor site consensus sequence located upstream of the exon spanning the nucleotides corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B or one or more mutations in the 100 base pair region centered about the splice donor site consensus sequence located downstream of the exon spanning the nucleotides corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B.

Splice site junction mutations include but are not limited to deletions, additions, and/or substitutions at or near the splice site consensus sequence. In an embodiment, the splice site consensus sequence overlaps both the adjoining intron and exon. In an embodiment, the mutations at or near the splice site consensus sequence reduce the recognition of the splice site by splicing factors. One skilled in the art would recognize that mutations in splice site consensus sequences can reduce or eliminate splicing at these

locations. Further, one skilled in the art would recognize that if the wild type splice site has been mutated, the other sites may become used as splice sites with increased frequency. Further, one skilled in the art would also
5 recognize that mutations can result in the creation of new splice sites. One skilled in the art would be able to determine from the mRNA or cDNA thereto whether the mRNA or cDNA is a product of aberrant splicing.

10 Primers were used to amplify exon-intron boundaries corresponding to regions of possible splice site mutations in ovarian cancer. Aberrant *beclin* cDNAs have been identified in ovarian tumors indicative of splice site mutations upstream or downstream of the exon spanning from
15 1082-1185. To facilitate identification of the genomic DNA *beclin* splice site mutations responsible for these mutant transcripts, two sets of primers for use in PCR amplification of relevant exon-intron boundaries were designed. These two sets of primers are:

20

1. Analysis of exon-intron boundaries for 1041/1042 splice site junctions:

Foward primer (nucleotides 984-1003) of *beclin*)
CCGACTTGTTTCCTTACGGAA

25

Reverse primer (nucleotides 1166-1147 of *beclin*)
CGTGTCTCGCCTTTCTCAAC

2. Analysis of exon/intron boundaries for 1185/1186 splice site junction:

Forward primer (nucleotides 1070-1089 of *beclin*)
30 TCGGGTTTTTCTGGGACAAC

Reverse primer (nucleotides 1325-1306 of *beclin*)
CAAGCAAGACCCCACTTAAG

In addition, this invention provides the above-described
35 methods, wherein the determining of step b comprises

determining whether one or more beclin promoter regions differ from the wild type.

One skilled in the art would recognize that mutations in
5 beclin promoter regions may result in reduced expression of Beclin and thus reduced tumor suppressor function. Such changes would lead to a predisposition to carcinoma.

This invention provides also the above-described methods,
10 wherein the determining of step b comprises determining whether one or more beclin promoter regions are hypermethylated.

In an embodiment, hypermethylation is associated with regions
15 of DNA that have reduced activity or no activity. In an embodiment methylation of beclin promoter sequences is likely to reduce transcription of beclin. In an embodiment, methylation of other regions of beclin, besides the promoter, including the coding region would also be indicative of
20 reduced Beclin activity. In an embodiment methylation of beclin or its regulatory regions occurs at CG pairs. In another embodiment, methylation of beclin or its regulatory regions occurs at sites containing a high a frequency of CG pairs.

25 In an embodiment, methylation is assessed by using restriction endonucleases whose recognition sequences contain CG. For example, HpaII and MspI both recognize CCGG. However, HspII cleaves only unmethylated DNA while MspI
30 cleaves both methylated and unmethylated DNA. Using these two restriction enzymes, one skilled in the art could infer from the size of the restriction fragments the presence of methylation in beclin or its regulatory elements.

35 Further, this invention provides the above-described methods, wherein the determining of step b comprises determining

whether one or more beclin enhancer regions differ from the wild type.

In an embodiment, enhancer regions may be located upstream
5 or downstream of Beclin. In an embodiment, mutations in beclin enhancer regions would reduce Beclin production and thus lead to an increased predisposition for carcinoma.

This invention further provides the above-described methods,
10 wherein the determining of step b comprises determining whether one or more beclin 5' or 3' nontranslated regions differ from the wild type.

In an embodiment, nontranslated regions are responsible for
15 regulating the levels of gene activity. In an embodiment, mutations in these regions would be expected to reduce Beclin production and thus lead to an increased predisposition for carcinoma.

20 This invention also provides the above-described methods, wherein the determining of step b comprises determining whether one or more beclin alleles have a premature termination codon.

25 In addition, this invention provides the above-described methods, wherein the determining of step b comprises determining whether there is a premature termination codon in the nucleic acid corresponding to positions 1180-1240 of figure 1B.

30

In an embodiment, alleles having a premature termination codon would lead to truncated products having no tumor suppressor activity or reduced tumor suppressor activity. In another embodiment, a premature termination codon between
35 positions 1180-1240 of figure 1B would be expected to affect

a region of Beclin that is important for its tumor suppressor functions.

This invention also provides the above-described methods,
5 wherein the determining of step b comprises contacting the nucleic acid sample with a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the exon adjoining downstream thereto.

10

This invention also provides the above-described methods, wherein the determining of step b comprises contacting the nucleic acid sample with a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to
15 positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the exon adjoining upstream thereto.

In addition, this invention provides the above-described methods, wherein the determining of step b comprises
20 contacting the nucleic acid sample with a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the intron adjoining downstream thereto.

25 This invention further provides the above-described methods, wherein the determining of step b comprises contacting the nucleic acid sample with a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the intron adjoining
30 upstream thereto.

In an embodiment, a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the adjoining downstream or
35 upstream exon would exhibit reduced hybridization if there

was a mutation in this region. Such reduced hybridization would be diagnostic of a splice site mutation in this region.

5 In an embodiment, a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the adjoining downstream or upstream intron would exhibit reduced hybridization if there was a mutation in this region. Such reduced hybridization would be diagnostic of a splice site mutation in this region.

10

This invention also provides the above-described methods, wherein a majority of the nucleotides corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B have been deleted.

15 Further, this invention provides the above-described methods, wherein the subject was preselected based upon an abnormality at chromosome position 17q21.

20 This invention also provides the above-described methods, wherein the abnormality at chromosome position 17q21 comprises a deletion.

Abnormalities at chromosome position 17q21 may be detected by numerous methodologies which include, but are not limited to, karyotyping and *in situ* hybridization.

25

This invention also provides the above-described methods, wherein the nucleic acid sample is obtained from the subject's blood.

30

Nucleic acid samples can be obtained from numerous sources which include, but are not limited to, blood, saliva, tissue, and hair follicles.

35 This invention further provides a method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject, comprising

determining whether the subject has an abnormal subcellular distribution of Beclin.

This invention also provides the above-described methods,
5 wherein the abnormal subcellular distribution of Beclin comprises Beclin being distributed diffusely in both the nucleus and cytoplasm.

In addition, this invention provides a method of diagnosing
10 a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject, comprising contacting the contents of one or more of the subject's cells with one or more antibodies or fragments thereof specific to Beclin.

15 Further, this invention provides the above-described methods, wherein one or more of the antibodies is the antibody with designation number 843 and one or more of the antibodies is the antibody with designation number 844.

20 This invention also provides the above-described methods, wherein the antibody's failure to bind to Beclin indicates that the subject has a predisposition to carcinoma.

In an embodiment, the antibodies are monoclonal. In another
25 embodiment, the antibodies are polyclonal. One skilled in the art would also recognize that fragments of antibodies are suitable for binding to antigen. In yet another embodiment, the antibodies are labeled. Methods of labeling antibodies include, but are not limited to, fluorescence, radioactivity,
30 and enzymatic assays. In an embodiment, the antibody is linked to an enzyme that catalyzes a reaction leading directly or indirectly to a detectable product.

In an embodiment, Western blotting using an antibody to
35 Beclin is used to detect Beclin. In an embodiment, the failure of the antibody to bind to Beclin indicates that

Beclin is absent. In another embodiment, the failure of the antibody to bind to Beclin indicates that Beclin is truncated or altered at the region recognized by the antibody. In a further embodiment, two or more antibodies are used that
5 recognize different epitopes of Beclin so as to distinguish between the truncation or alteration of Beclin at or near an epitope and the absence of Beclin. In an embodiment, the complete failure of Beclin to be detected by Western blotting is diagnostic of an increased risk of carcinoma.

10

Two synthetic peptides were synthesized corresponding to amino acids 1-15 of human Beclin (MEGSKTSNNSTMQV) and amino acids 374-389 of human Beclin (CVQQFKEEVEKGETRF). Polyclonal antibodies to these two peptides, named 843 and 844 were
15 produced by rabbit immunizations with peptide linked to KLH carrier. 843 exhibits strong immunoreactivity with the Beclin peptide amino acids 1-15 in ELISA and 844 demonstrates strong immunoreactivity with the Beclin peptide amino acids 374-389. In addition, 843 reacts with full-length wild-type
20 and mutant Beclin proteins by Western blot analysis and by immunohistochemical staining of normal and malignant human breast and ovarian tissues. To date Beclin immunoreactivity using 843 has been demonstrated to be present in normal, breast epithelial cells, normal ovarian epithelial cells,
25 vascular smooth muscle cells, skeletal muscle cells, and neurons. Approximately 50% of sporadic invasive breast and ovarian cancer cases have tumor epithelial cell staining for Beclin with 843 and approximately half of these cases have no tumor epithelial staining with 843. Studies are in
30 progress to determine whether 844 also reacts with Beclin protein in Western blot and immunohistochemical analyses.

843 is useful to detect total Beclin protein expression in human cells and human tissue by Western blot or
35 immunocytochemical analysis. Because loss of Beclin protein expression is likely to be important in breast, ovarian, and

prostate tumorigenesis, this antibody would be useful to detect susceptibility to these cancers.

844 would be useful to distinguish normal Beclin protein
5 expression from mutant Beclin protein expression where the
mutant Beclin protein contains a deletion of amino acids 374-
389. Such mutant Beclin proteins are predicted to occur in
ovarian cancer, on the basis of translation of mutant cDNA
10 *beclin* sequences found in these tumors. Therefore, it is
predicted that antibody 844 cannot react with mutant Beclin
proteins made from mutant cDNA sequences found in ovarian
cancer cases. Thus, the presence of Beclin protein that
reacts with 843 but not 844 by either Western blot or
immunohistochemical analysis would be diagnostic of the
15 presence of a mutant Beclin protein lacking amino acids 374-
389 of wild-type Beclin protein.

In embodiments, this invention provides the above-described
methods, wherein the carcinoma is breast cancer, ovary
20 cancer, and/or prostate cancer. Other carcinomas may also
be diagnosed including, but not limited to, skin, colon,
rectal, lung, breast, stomach, liver, uterine, bladder, and
prostate cancers.

25 This invention is illustrated in the Experimental Details
section which follows. This section is set forth to aid in
understanding the invention but is not intended to, and
should not be construed to, limit in any way the invention
as set forth in the claims which follow thereafter.

EXPERIMENTAL DETAILS**FIRST SERIES OF EXPERIMENTS**

5 Cell proliferation and apoptosis may share common pathways. Yet, in death repressor pathways, no direct links have been identified between cellular genes that inhibit apoptosis and cellular genes that inhibit proliferation. To investigate the mechanism by which anti-apoptotic genes function, the
10 yeast two hybrid system was used to screen an adult mouse brain cDNA library for genes encoding proteins that interact with Bcl-2. Both Bcl-2 and its related family member, Bcl-x_L, interact with a novel 60 kd protein, Beclin, encoded by a gene on a specific region of chromosome 17q21 that is
15 postulated to contain a tumor suppressor gene important in sporadic breast and ovarian cancer. Loss of function mutations in the conserved BH1 domains of Bcl-2 and Bcl-x_L disrupt binding with Beclin, and antisense beclin blocks the ability of bcl-2 to protect cells from Sindbis virus-induced
20 apoptosis. Furthermore, beclin overexpression inhibits the proliferation of rat prostate adenocarcinoma AT3 cells and mouse NIH 3T3 fibroblast cells as well as the formation of human MCF7 breast tumor in nude mice. Together, these finds suggest that beclin is a novel bcl-2-interacting, candidate
25 tumor suppressor gene that may link regulation of cellular proliferation with death repressor pathways.

The common deletion unit, located approximately 60 kb centromeric to BRCA1 that is postulated to contain an
30 additional tumor suppressor gene important for ovarian and possibly breast cancer, contains 12 previously identified genes (Friedman, et al., 1995). Six of them are known genes or human homologs of other species, gamma tubulin, homolog of *D. melanogaster* enhancer of zeste, pseudogene of HMG17,
35 homolog of Pacific electric ray VAT1, glucose-6phosphatase

and Ki antigen. The remaining six genes are novel genes, one of which is the gene referred to as *beclin* that is described in this invention.

- 5 The mapping of *beclin* to this common deletion unit on chromosome 17q21, coupled with data that Beclin interacts with Bcl-2 and has anti-proliferative effects, raises the possibility that Beclin may function as a tumor suppressor gene important in ovarian and breast cancer.

10

Example 1:

Yeast Two Hybrid cDNA Library Screen To Isolate Bcl-2-interacting Proteins. To further understand the mechanism
15 by which *bcl-2* protects against apoptosis, the yeast two hybrid system was used to screen a mouse brain library for complementary cDNAs encoding proteins that bind to Bcl-2. A bait plasmid (pGBT9/*bcl-2*) was constructed by fusing human *bcl-2* (lacking the C' terminal signal-anchor sequence to
20 ensure translocation to the nucleus) to the GAL4 DNA-binding domain, which was cotransformed with an oligo(dT) and random hexamer primed adult mouse brain cDNA fusion library in a GAL4-activating domain vector, pGAD10. pGBT9/*bcl-2* was co-transformed with 1×10^6 cDNAs from a mouse brain library
25 fused to a GAL-4 activation domain vector (Clontech), plated onto SD medium lacking tryptophan and leucine, and after incubation at 30°C for 4 days, screened for LacZ activity using a colony lift filter assay. Putative interacting clones were isolated by manipulation in leuB E. Coli, and
30 further tested against pGBT9 and control plasmids. Of one million transformants, one true positive colony (F1) was identified by the X-Gal filter assay. A positive β -gal reaction between pGBT9/*bcl-2* and clone F1 was obtained within 15-20 minutes. The sequence of the Eco RI insert in clone
35 F1 was obtained using Sequenase and by automated dideoxy

sequencing. Sequencing analysis of the cDNA plasmid rescued from this colony revealed a termination codon 42 base pairs downstream from the GAL 4 activation domain, several predicted short open reading frames between nucleotides 124 and 1843, and a longer predicted open reading frame spanning from nucleotide 1855 to 2500 (the 3' end of the insert), suggesting that either the 14 amino acid fusion protein was interacting with Bcl-2, or one of the downstream open reading frames encoded a protein that contains its own activation domain and interacts with Bcl-2. To identify the Bcl-2-interacting region of F1, nucleotides 1-1854 and 1855-2500 were fused to the GAL4 activation domain in pGAD424 and tested for interactions with Bcl-2. Nucleotides 1855-2500, but not 1-1800, encoded a protein that specifically interacts with Bcl-2 (Table 1) but not with control GAL4 DNA binding domain plasmids containing p53, lamin (Table 1) or Sindbis virus glycoproteins.

A database search revealed that the sequence of F1:1855-2500 overlapped with several clones isolated from a normalized infant human brain cDNA library in the Merck EST database as well as clones from human breast (GT197) (Rommens, 1995) and human fibroblast cells (B32) (Friedman, 1994). Clones GT197 and B32 were both isolated in the generation of transcription maps of the breast cancer susceptibility locus on chromosome 17q21 and are mapped to a region located approximately 100 kilobases centromeric to the gene *BRCA1*. They lie within a 400 kb deletion unit mapped in sporadic ovarian cancers that contains 12 genes, including six genes with known function and six novel genes (Tangir, J., et al., 1996). This minimal deletion unit centromeric to *BRCA1* is postulated to contain a tumor suppressor gene important for sporadic breast and ovarian cancer. These clones contain only partial open reading frames of a novel gene that encodes a protein with coiled coils. The gene was assigned the name *beclin*, because

of the interaction of its encoded protein with bcl-2 (*bcl*) and the predicted coiled coil structure of its encoded protein (*in suffix*).

- 5 The overlapping partial clones in Genbank were aligned with the mouse *beclin* sequence to obtain a predicted sequence of the full-length open reading frame for human *beclin*. Human *beclin* was isolated from a normalized human brain infant cDNA library (Soares, 1994). Human Beclin is homologous with the
- 10 *C. elegans* T19E7.3 gene product (GENBANK accession U42843) and the *S. cerevisiae* gene product Lph7p (GENBANK accession U43503) (38% and 37% identical over 145 and 137 residues, respectively), indicating a high degree of evolutionary conservation.

Table 1. Summary of yeast two-hybrid assay results

	GAL4 AD	GAL4 BD						
		Empty	Bcl-2	Bcl-X _L	Bcl-X _S	Bax	Lamin	p53
5	Empty	-	-	-	+	-	-	-
	F1	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
	F1:1-1855	-	-	-	ND	-	-	-
	F1:1856-2563 (Mus Beclin 1-708)	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
10	Hu Beclin 1-708	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
	Hu Beclin 1-450	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
	Hu Beclin 1-258	-	-	-	ND	-	-	-
	Hu Beclin 262-450	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
	Hu Beclin 451-708	-	-	-	ND	-	-	-
15	Hu Beclin 1-1353	-	-	-	ND	-	-	-

The sequences encoding amino acids 1-218 of human *bcl-2*, 1-212 of *bcl-x_L*, 1-149 of *bcl-x_S*, and 1-171 of *bax* were cloned into pGBT9 in frame with the GAL4-binding domain. To avoid problems with targeting or proteins to the nucleus, the sequence encoding C' terminal transmembrane domains were omitted. To construct pGBT9/*bcl-2*, human *bcl-2* was amplified by PCR from the plasmid pZIP/*bcl-2*, subcloned into pCRTM, and the correct sequence of *bcl-2* was confirmed prior to cloning an EcoR I-Sal I fragment into pGBT9. To construct pGBT9/*bcl-x_L*, pGBT9/*bcl-x_S*, and pGBT9/*bax*, the EcoR I- Xho I fragment were excised from pGEG202 plasmids previously described and cloned into the Eco RI - Sal I sites of pGBT9. Control pB=GBT9 plasmids containing lamin (pLAM 5') and p53 (ppVA3) inserts were obtained from Clontech. pGBT9/*bcl-2* was co-transformed with 1 x 10⁶ cDNAs from a mouse brain library fused to a GAL-4 activation domain vector (Clontech), plated onto SD medium lacking tryptophan and leucine, and after incubation at 30°C for 4 days, screened for LacZ activity using a colony lift filter assay. Putative interacting clones were isolated by manipulation in leuB E. Coli, and further tested against pGBT9 and control plasmids. A positive B-gal reaction between pGBT9/*bcl-2* and clone F1 was obtained using Sequenase and by automated dideoxy sequencing. Additional clones containing fragments of F1 or human *beclin* fused to the GAL4-activation domain were constructed using PCR primers which incorporated Eco RI and Sal I restriction sites into the forward and reverse primers, respectively.

Additional yeast two hybrid studies were performed to confirm that human *beclin*, like mouse *beclin*, encodes a protein that interacts with human Bcl-2, and to further define the Bcl-2-interacting region of human Beclin (see Table 1). Additional clones containing fragments of F1 or human *beclin* fused to the GAL4-activation domain were constructed using

PCR primers which incorporated Eco RI and Sal I restriction sites into the forward and reverse primers, respectively.

Sequencing Of Human Beclin. Primers immediately upstream and downstream of the predicted open reading frame were used to amplify the coding sequence of human *beclin* from a normalized human infant brain cDNA library (Soares, 1994). The resulting PCR products from several independent reactions were cloned into pCRTM and sequenced in both directions using Sequenase (US Biochemicals) as well as automated sequencing. The resulting nucleotide sequence (Figure 1B) and deduced amino acid sequence (Figure 1A) were used to scan various data banks (Genbank, EMBL, SwissProt, PIR) for homologous sequences using the BLAST algorithms (Altschul, 1990). The amino acid sequence was also analyzed by the PROSITE program to identify functional motifs and by the COILS program to identify coiled coil regions (Lupas, 1991).

Yeast Two Hybrid Analyses of Beclin-Bcl-2 Family Member Interactions. To investigate whether Beclin interacts with other Bcl-2 family members that positively or negatively regulate apoptosis, *bax*, *bcl-x_s*, and *bcl-x_L* cDNAs were fused into the GAL4 binding domain vector and tested for interactions with Beclin in the yeast two hybrid system. (See Table 1).

The sequences encoding amino acids 1 - 218 of human *bcl-2*, 1-212 of *bcl-x_L*, 1-149 of *bcl-x_s*, and 1-171 of *bax* were cloned into pGBT9 in frame with the GAL4-binding domain. To avoid problems with targeting of proteins to the nucleus, the sequences encoding C' terminal transmembrane domains were omitted. To construct pGBT9/*bcl-2*, human *bcl-2* was amplified by PCR from the plasmid pZIP/*bcl-2*, subcloned into pCRTM, and the correct sequence of *bcl-2* was confirmed prior to cloning an Eco RI-Sal I fragment into pGBT9. To construct

pGBT9/*bcl-x_L*, pGBT9/*bcl-x_S*, and pGBT6/Bax, the Eco RI - Xho I fragments were excised from pGEG202 plasmids previously described (Sato, et al., 1994) and cloned into the Eco RI - Sal I sites of pGBT9. Control pGBT9 plasmids containing
5 lamin (pLAM5') and p53 (pVA3) inserts were obtained from Clontech.

The Bcl-x_L GAL4 DB construct activated transcription by itself, and therefore could not be tested for interactions
10 with Beclin. The same region of Beclin (aa 88-150) that interacted with Bcl-2, also interacted with Bcl-x_L (Boise, 1993), a related Bcl-2 family member that inhibits apoptosis. In contrast, Beclin did not react with Bax (Oltvai, 1993), a family member that promotes apoptosis. The selective
15 interaction of Beclin with Bcl-2 family members that have death repressor activity suggests a possible functional role of Beclin in anti-apoptotic pathways.

Full-length human Beclin does not interact with Bcl-2 in the
20 yeast two-hybrid system. This most likely reflects lack of translocation to the nucleus in yeast secondary to association with yeast intracellular membranes since full-length human Beclin expressed in mammalian cells is associated with the insoluble membrane fraction after cell
25 lysis.

To evaluate whether Bcl-2-Beclin and Bcl-x_L-Beclin interactions are related to the ability of Bcl-2 and Bcl-x_L to inhibit apoptosis, pGBT9 vectors were constructed
30 containing *bcl-2* and *bcl-x_L* constructs with mutations in the conserved BH1 domain that are known to block death repressor activity. A G->A mutation at amino acid position 145 of Bcl-2 completely abrogates Bcl-2 death-repressor activity in interleukin-3 deprivation, γ-irradiation and
35 glucocorticoid-induced apoptosis (Yin, 1994), and also blocks Bcl-2 binding to beclin in the yeast two hybrid system (Table

2). Similarly, substitutions of amino acids 136-138 of Bcl-x_L (VNW-->AIL) completely abolishes death repressor activity in Sindbis virus-induced apoptosis (Cheng, 1996), and also blocks Bcl-x_L binding to Beclin. Thus, mutations
 5 that block anti-death activity of bcl-2 and bcl-x_L also block binding to beclin.

Table 2. Effect of BH1 domain mutations on the ability of Bcl-2 and Bcl-x_L to bind to beclin in the yeast two-hybrid assay

10

		Inhibition of Apoptosis	Beclin Binding
WT BCL-2	ELFRDGVNWGRIVAFFEFGG	+	+
WT BCL-X _L	ELFRDGVNWGRIVAFFSFGG	+	+
15 MT BCL-2	-----A-----	-	-
MT BCL-X _L	-----AIL-----	-	-

Oligonucleotide-directed mutagenesis of *bcl-2* and *bcl-x_L* was
 20 accomplished by a two-step polymerase chain reaction. Mutants were cloned into pCR^{TM11} (In Vitrogen) and mutations were confirmed by dideoxy sequencing prior to cloning into pGBT9. PGBT9/*bcl-2* and pGBT0/*bcl-x_L* mutants were
 25 cotransformed with fragments of human *beclin* (1-450, 262-450, 1-708) fused to the GAL4-activation domain. Transformants were screened by B-galactosidase assays to determine whether mutations affected Beclin binding.

Analysis Of Beclin Expression In Mammalian Cells. Human *beclin* is predicted to encode a novel 450 amino acid protein, containing a coiled coil region with 25-28% homology with myosin-like proteins (Figure 1A). Western blot analysis of
5 lysates prepared from BHK cells infected with a Sindbis virus vector that expresses flag epitope-tagged Beclin confirms that human *beclin* encodes a 60 kd protein (Figure 2A).

To construct the plasmid SIN/flag-*beclin*, human *beclin* was
10 amplified by PCR from a human brain cDNA library, using primers that incorporated upstream and downstream Bst EII sites and an upstream sequence encoding the flag epitope. The Bst EII flag-*beclin* fragment was ligated into the Bst EII restriction site of the previously described double
15 subgenomic SIN vector, ds633. Recombinant virus stocks were generated from SIN/flag-*beclin* plasmid as described. BHK cells were infected with SIN/flag-*beclin* or control constructs at a multiplicity of infection (MOI) of 1 plaque-forming unit per cell and harvested 15 hours after
20 infection.

PROSITE analysis of human *beclin* identified several potential phosphorylation and myristoylation sites, but no other functional sequence motifs. RNA blot analysis revealed that
25 expression of *beclin* mRNA is widespread in both mouse and human adult tissues. A *beclin*-specific probe hybridized to a 2.3 kb transcript present at highest levels in human skeletal muscle, but at detectable levels in all tissues examined (Figure 2B). In some tissues, additional 1.7 and
30 1.4 kb transcripts were observed, suggesting the presence of alternately spliced transcripts.

To examine the subcellular localization of Beclin in mammalian cells and to determine whether Beclin colocalizes
35 with Bcl-2, baby hamster kidney cells were transfected with

the plasmids, pSG5/*bcl-2* and pSG5/*beclin*, that express Bcl-2 and a flag-epitope tagged Beclin, respectively. Immunofluorescence staining with an anti-flag epitope antibody and an anti-Bcl-2 antibody revealed that both
5 proteins were expressed in the perinuclear membrane/endoplasmic reticulum region (Figure 2C). Confocal laser microscopic analysis of BHK cells co-transfected with flag-epitope-tagged Beclin and Bcl-2 revealed that Beclin (Figure 2D), like BCL-2 (Figure 2C), displays a punctate
10 pattern of immunoreactivity that is characteristic of association with intracellular organelles. Thus, Bcl-2 and Beclin colocalize in transfected mammalian cells.

Beclin's Ability To Interact With Bcl-2. When expressed in
15 transient transfection assays, flag-tagged full-length human Beclin displays punctate immunoreactivity pattern suggestive of association with intracellular organelles and is associated with the insoluble fraction after cell lysis. In contrast, a flag-tagged truncated Beclin (a.a. 1-236)
20 (corresponding to the region isolated in the yeast two hybrid screen) displays a diffuse cytoplasmic staining pattern and is soluble after cell lysis (Liang and Levine, unpublished data). These differences between full-length and truncated Beclin are thought to account for differences in ability to
25 translocate to yeast nuclei and interact with Bcl-2 in the yeast two hybrid assay.

The ability of human Beclin to bind to Bcl-2 in the yeast two-hybrid system maps to amino acids 88-150 (nucleotides
30 262-450). Interestingly, the coding sequence for this region of Beclin is deleted in some human infant brain cDNA clones in the Merck EST database, suggesting that Beclin exists in at least two forms-including one form that contains a Bcl-2 binding domain and one form that lacks a Bcl-2 binding
35 domain.

To examine whether a full-length human Beclin interacts with Bcl-2 in mammalian cells, a fluorescence resonance energy transfer (FRET) studies of COS cells co-transfected with Bcl-2 and flag epitope-tagged Beclin was performed. Beclin is a coiled coiled protein that may be associated with the cytoskeleton and it partitions with the insoluble fraction following cell lysis. For this technical reason, biochemical analyses of *in vivo* interactions between Bcl-2 and Beclin are difficult to perform. FRET is a fluorescence technique which can be used as a spectroscopic ruler to study and quantify the interactions of cellular components with each other (Stryer, L., 1978; Wu, P. and Brand, L., 1994; Wang, S.F., et al., 1993; Selvin, P.R., 1995; Gadella, T.W., 1994). In FRET, a fluorophor (donor) in an excited state may transfer its excitation energy to a neighboring chromophor (acceptor) nonradiatively through dipole-dipole interactions. The efficiency of this process varies most importantly as the inverse of the sixth power of the distance separating the donor and acceptor chromophores, and in practice, requires the distance between the donor and the acceptor fluorophores to be close (usually not exceeding 50 Angstroms). The dependence of the energy transfer efficiency on the donor-acceptor separation provides the basis for the utility of this phenomenon in the study of cell component interactions. FRET has been used by a number of investigators to examine interactions of cellular constituents (reviewed in Stryer, L., 1978; Wu, P. and Brand, L., 1994; Wang, S.F., et al., 1993; Selvin, P.R., 1995; Gadella, T.W., 1994) such as endosomal fusion events, ligand-dependent growth factor receptor aggregations, interactions of viral and cellular proteins with regulators of apoptosis (Liang, X.H., et al., 1994; Mahajan, N., et al., 1996; Herman, B., et al., 1997), and interactions of cellular cytoskeletal components (Root, D., 1997).

FRET can be detected by exciting the labeled specimen with light of wavelengths corresponding to the absorption spectrum of the donor and then detecting light emitted at the wavelengths corresponding to the emission spectrum of the acceptor. FRET manifests itself by both quenching of donor fluorescence in the presence of acceptor and in sensitized emission of acceptor fluorescence. FRET microscopy was performed as described herein. The donor (FITC) filter set consisted of excitation (ex)=450-490 nm; dichroic mirror (dm)=510nm; emission (em)=515-555 nm. The acceptor (Rhodamine) filter set consisted of [ex=546 nm; dm=580 nm; long pass]. Images obtained with these two filter sets were used to directly quantify the intensities of each fluorophore. The FRET filter set consisted of [ex=450-490 nm; dm=580 nm; em=580 long pass]. The signal recorded from this filter set is the FRET signal and is from energy that has transferred from FITC to Rhodamine molecules. A background image containing no cells was taken with each filter set and subtracted from images with cells. A mapping program written in house was used to map fluorescent cells and to quantify the intensity within each cell. Quantitative analysis of these mapped images required solving three equations, one for each filter set, which accounted for the excitation and detection of both labels in all three filter sets as well as the concentrations of the donor and acceptor molecules and the probability of energy transfer. The measured quantities are expressed as follows in which the first letter (upper case) indicates the filter set (A = acceptor; F=FRET; D=donor) and the second letter (lower case) indicates the labels preset (a=acceptor alone; f=acceptor and donor; d=donor alone). A solution of the equations is $E = 1/[aconc(RK=1)]$ where $aconc = (AdFf - FdAf) / [(AdFa/Aa) - Fd]$; $R = (DaFf/Fa - Df / [aconc ((Fa/Aa) - FdDa/DdAa) - Ff + FdDf/Dd])$; and K is proportional to the product of the ratio of the quantum yield of the two labels and the ratio of the absolute detection efficiencies of the two labels.

Flag epitope-tagged Beclin was labeled with donor fluorophor (FITC) and Bcl-2 was labeled with acceptor fluorophor (Rhodamine) (Figures 3A-I). As a control, the endoplasmic reticulum Ca^{2+} -ATPases (SERCA) with donor (FITC) and Bcl-2 with acceptor (Rhodamine) were used. Quantitative analysis of microscopic images (following corrections for cross-talk between filter sets and donor and acceptor concentrations) showed significantly more energy transfer in experimental cells with labeled Beclin and Bcl-2 than in control cells with labeled SERCA and Bcl-2. (The quantitative measure of FRET used is a value, E , proportional to the probability of energy transfer between any donor molecule and any acceptor molecule). For the experimental cells, $E_{\text{Beclin-Bcl-2}} = 0.00325 \pm 0.00153$ (N=410) and for the control cells, $E_{\text{SERCA-Bcl-2}} = 0.00065 \pm 0.00043$ (N=775) ($p < 0.0001$; t test). These data demonstrate that Beclin and Bcl-2 exhibited FRET, providing evidence of an interaction between these two proteins in mammalian cells.

Role Of Beclin In Virus-Induced Apoptosis. Overexpression of many Bcl-2 family members (Boise, 1993; Oltvai, 1993) or Bcl-2 interacting proteins (Farrow, Takayama) results in either the acceleration or inhibition of apoptosis. The Sindbis virus vector system was employed, which has been previously used to study the anti-apoptotic function of several Bcl-2 family members (Cheng, 1996), to evaluate the effects of beclin overexpression on virus-induced apoptosis. This system uses Sindbis virus both as an inducer of apoptosis and as a vector, and provides a means of rapidly testing the ability of candidate death-regulatory genes to suppress or accelerate virus-induced apoptosis (Cheng, E.H., et al., 1996); Levine, B., et al., 1996). Chimeric recombinant Sindbis viruses were constructed that contain human beclin or bcl-2 inserts in the sense and antisense orientations. Bcl-2 expressed from the recombinant Sindbis virus delayed death in BHK cells, as indicated by 50% cell viability compared to 0% with control viruses at 30 hours post-infection. However, neither Beclin nor antisense beclin expressed from recombinant viruses delayed or accelerated virus-induced death (Figure 4A). While Bcl-2 overexpression results in a significant delay in SIN-induced cell death of BHK cells, neither antisense beclin RNA nor beclin overexpression delays or accelerates virus-induced death. Therefore, rather than acting as an independent regulator of apoptosis, Beclin may be a functional component of a pathway that is mechanistically involved in the death repressor activity of Bcl-2.

Role Of Beclin In Cellular Proliferation. To test this hypothesis, Beclin was tested to see if it plays a role in the ability of Bcl-2 to inhibit virus-induced apoptosis in mammalian cells. A *bcl-2*-transfected rat prostate adenocarcinoma cell line (AT3/*bcl-2* cells) that is resistant to Sindbis virus-induced apoptosis (Levine, 1996) was

infected with chimeric Sindbis viruses containing *beclin* in either the sense or antisense orientation.

To construct the plasmid SIN/flag-*beclin*, human *beclin* was
5 amplified by PCR from a human brain cDNA library, using
primers that incorporated upstream and downstream Bst EII
sites and an upstream sequence encoding the flag epitope.
The Bst EII flag-*beclin* fragment was ligated into the Bst EII
10 restriction site of the previously described double
subgenomic SIN vector, ds633, and recombinant virus stocks
were generated from SIN/flag-*beclin* plasmid as described.
The recombinant chimeric viruses SIN/antisense *bcl-2*
SIN/antisense *beclin* were constructed using identical
methods. The construction of SIN/CAT has been described
15 previously.

At 72 hours after infection, 77% of cells infected with
SIN/*beclin* and 66% of cells infected with a control chimeric
virus, SIN/CAT were still alive (Figure 4B). In contrast,
20 only 35% of cells infected with SIN/antisense *beclin* were
still alive. The magnitude of this increase in cell death
is similar to that seen after infection with a virus
containing *bcl-2* antisense RNA. The ability of antisense
beclin, like antisense *bcl-2*, to partially inhibit *bcl-2*
25 protection against Sindbis virus-induced apoptosis
demonstrates a functional role for Beclin in the death
repressor activity of Bcl-2.

In the course of the above experiments, an apparent
30 inhibition of cellular proliferation in both BHK cells and
AT3/*bcl-2* cells infected with SIN/*beclin* was observed. The
number of AT3/*bcl-2* cells 24 hours after infection with
SIN/*beclin* was reduced by more than 50% as compared to the
number of AT3/*bcl-2* cells that were mock-infected or infected
35 with SIN/CAT (Figure 5A), whereas no significant differences

were observed in AT3/*bcl-2* cell viability among the three groups (Figure 5B). A similar antiproliferative effect of beclin was observed in control AT3/neo cells, although these cells die quickly after infection with SIN/beclin and it is
5 difficult to accurately quantitate cell proliferation in the face of rapid cell death.

These findings were confirmed in AT3 cells using a different experimental system, mouse fibroblast NIH 3T3 cell lines that
10 conditionally express beclin or antisense beclin, using tetracycline-repressible expression vector.

The vectors were made by amplifying a full length human beclin from a human brain cDNA library (Soares, M.B., 1994)
15 using PCR primers which incorporated *Nhe* I restriction sites, and cloned into the *Nhe* I cloning sites of the conditional expression vector, BC252SV40 (provided by Axel Pollack, GSF-Institut für Klinische Molekularbiologie). BC252SV40 consists of pHEBO, an EBV-derived promoter (TP1) in which the
20 EBNA2 binding site was replaced by the tet07 element and an expression cassette for the tTA transactivator under the control of a CMV promoter, and a hygromycin selection marker. tTA binds to tet07 in the absence of tetracycline, but not in its presence, and induced the transcription of genes under
25 control of tet07. The plasmids BC252SV40, BC252SV40/beclin, and BC252SV40/antisense beclin were transfected into NIH 3T3 cells using PFX6 (inVitrogen) according to the manufacturer's instructions, and stable transfectants were selected for with 300 µg/ml hygromycin and maintained in 1 µg/ml tetracycline.
30 Antisense beclin-transfected clones were screened for inducible antisense flag-beclin mRNA expression by performing RT-PCR in the presence and absence of tetracycline, using a forward primer that hybridizes with the nucleotide sequence encoding the flag epitope tag and a reverse primer corresponding to
35 nucleotides 746-765 of human beclin. Beclin-transfected clones were screened for inducible flag-beclin mRNA

expression by RT-PCR and flag-Beclin protein expression by performing immunoblot analysis with an anti-flag M2 antibody (20 µg/ml) using previously described methods (Liang, X.H., 1995).

5

A tetracycline-responsive NIH 3T3 clone stably transfected with antisense beclin and a control NIH 3T3 clone transfected with an empty vector were infected with recombinant chimeric Sindbis viruses that express either wild-type Bcl-2 (SIN/bcl-2) or Bcl-2 containing a stop codon near the 5' terminus (SIN/bcl-2 stop) (Figure 4C). In the presence of tetracycline (when antisense beclin expression is suppressed), protection against virus-induced death was observed in both SIN/bcl-2 infected NIH/antisense beclin cells as well as in control cells. However, in the absence of tetracycline (when antisense beclin is expressed), no protection against Sindbis virus-induced death was conferred by bcl-2 in NIH 3T3/antisense beclin cells. Thus, similar to the observation in AT3 cells, antisense beclin expression also blocks the death repressor activity of bcl-2 in NIH 3T3 cells.

Cell proliferation of tetracycline-responsive NIH 3T3/beclin and NIH 3T3 antisense beclin clones and NIH 3T3 control transfectants in the presence or absence of tetracycline was measured (Figure 5C). Tetracycline had no effect on the proliferation of control NIH 3T3 cells transfected with empty vector. In the presence of tetracycline, NIH 3T3/beclin cells and NIH 3T3/antisense beclin cells proliferated at the same rate as control transfectants. However, when tetracycline was removed from the culture medium, the rate of cell growth was significantly delayed in beclin-expressing cells and conversely, was accelerated in antisense beclin-expressing cells. These data demonstrate a role for beclin in the regulation of NIH 3T3 cell growth.

In view of genetic data suggesting that chromosome 17q21 contains a second tumor suppressor gene (in addition to BRCA1) important in sporadic breast and ovarian cancer (reviewed in Tangir, J., et al., 1996; Vogelstein, B., et al., 1994), the effect of beclin gene transfer on human MCF7 breast carcinoma cells was evaluated. Wild-type MCF7 cells (which are derived from a tumor containing 17q21 LOH) (Holt, J.T., et al., 1996) were transfected with the BC252SV40 expression vector containing wild-type Beclin and hygromycin-resistant clones were selected. As expected after transfection with a gene that may negatively regulate cell growth, in several independent transfections, very few hygromycin-resistant colonies were obtained that grew beyond 10-20 cells and which could be tested for gene expression. Among five hygromycin-resistant colonies that could be expanded, four had flag-Beclin message RNA detectable by RT-PCR but only one of these clones had detectable flag-Beclin expression by Western blot analysis (clone 17) (Figure 6A). The tetracycline-regulatable expression vector, BC252SV40 previously described was used for MCF7 transfections with *beclin*. However, no tetracycline-responsive hygromycin resistant MCF7 Beclin clones were obtained; result are presented using MCF7 Beclin clone 17 which constitutively expresses flag-Beclin. This clone was chosen for further analysis.

Morphologic changes suggestive of a less transformed phenotype were observed in MCF7 cells that express Beclin. Whereas control cells were small, refractile, and often rounded (Figure 6B), MCF7 Beclin cells were significantly larger, more flat in appearance and more firmly attached to the tissue culture plate (Figure 6C). Control cells grew to a higher density (Figure 6B), while cells that expressed Beclin were contact-inhibited and grew as a monolayer in culture (Figure 6C).

Similar morphologic changes were observed in many MCF7 colonies obtained after transfection with BC2525V40/*beclin* which could never be expanded for analysis of gene expression and further investigations, but not in MCF7 colonies obtained 5 after transfection with the empty BC2525V40 vector.

To further evaluate anchorage-independent growth, the ability of MCF7 Beclin 17 and MCF7 control 5 clones to form colonies in soft agar was examined (see Table 3). Whereas MCF7 Beclin 10 17 cells were unable to form colonies in soft agar, the number of colonies formed by MCF7 control 5 cells averaged over 1100 per 5×10^4 cells plated.

Table 3. Effect of beclin transfection on MCF7 colony formation in soft agar and tumorigenicity in nude mice.

5	Clone	# colonies ± s.e.	# mice w/ tumors/# mice injected	mean tumor volume (mm ³) ± s.e.	mean tumor weight (mg) ± s.e.
	MCF7 Beclin 17	0 ± 0	2/14*	92 ± 17 **	80 ± 0 **
	MCF7 control 5	1047 ± 189	8/9	375 ± 135	360 ± 200
10	MCF7 control 7	ND	6/8	641 ± 178	490 ± 200
	MCF7 control 9	ND	4/6	530 ± 100	490 ± 300

* p = 0.002 vs. MCF7 control clones; Chi-square analysis

15 **p = NS

Soft agar assays were performed as described (Jiang, W., et al., 1993) and results are presented as the means ± s.e. number of colonies per 5 x 10⁴ plated cells/well for six wells. For tumorigenicity assays, five week-old female CD1nu/nu mice (Charles River Laboratories) were implanted with 1.7 mg estrogen/60 day release pellets (innovative Research of America) and injected subcutaneously with 5 X 10⁶ MCF7 tumor cells. Mice were monitored biweekly for the development of tumors and tumor size was measured in two dimensions (length [a] and width [b]). Tumor volume was calculated according to $V = ab^2/2$. Mice were necropsied after eight weeks, and mean tumor volumes and weights were determined from the subgroup of mice with tumors present upon necropsy.

The ability of Beclin to suppress clonogenicity in soft agar assays suggested that it may also suppress tumorigenicity in vivo. Therefore, the ability of MCF7 Beclin 17 and three control clones to form tumors in five week old female nude mice implanted with slow-release pellets was compared. After an eight-week observation period, 66-77% of mice injected with control clones developed autopsy-confirmed tumors, as compared with only 14% of mice injected with Beclin-expressing cells, demonstrating that Beclin expression significantly decreases the incidence of tumor formation. The tumors that did develop in mice injected with MCF7 Beclin 17 cells tended to have reduced tumor volume and weight compared to those in mice injected with control MCF7 clones, but these differences were not statistically significant.

No difference were observed with respect to the rate of tumor growth or tumor histology.

In summary, the yeast two hybrid system was used to isolate
5 a cDNA that encodes a predicted coiled coil protein, Beclin,
that interacts with members of the Bcl-2 family that
negatively regulate apoptosis. A functional role for Beclin
in anti-apoptotic pathways is suggested both by Bcl-2 and
Bcl-x_L mutational studies showing a correlation between
10 disruption of anti-apoptotic function and binding to Beclin,
and by studies in which beclin antisense RNA partially blocks
Bcl-2-mediated protection against virus-induced apoptosis.
While the function of beclin, when expressed at normal levels
in mammalian cells, is still unknown, its overexpression can
15 inhibit cellular proliferation. These observations are
consistent with the hypothesis that Bcl-2 may inhibit
apoptosis by interacting with a gene product that exerts
effects on cellular proliferative machinery. Furthermore,
these findings, coupled with previous studies that have
20 mapped beclin transcripts to a breast and ovarian cancer
susceptibility locus on chromosome 17q21 (Rommens, 1995;
Friedman, 1994; Friedman, 1995), warrant additional
investigation to determine whether beclin, and its
interactions with Bcl-2, play a role in human cancer.

REFERENCES FOR FIRST SERIES OF EXPERIMENTS

1. Altschul, S.F., et al. (1990) J. Mol. Biol. 215: 403-410.
- 5 2. Boehme, S.A. and Lenardo, M.J. (1993) Eur. J. Immunol 23: 1552-1560.
3. Boise, L.H., et al. (1993) Cell 74: 597-608.
- 10 4. Borner, C. (1996) J. Biol. Chem. 271: 12695-12698.
5. Boyd, J., et al. (1994) Cell 79: 341-351.
- 15 6. Buttyan, R. (1991) Genetic response of prostate cells to androgen deprivation: insights into the cellular mechanisms of apoptosis. In Tomei LD, Cope FO (eds): Apoptosis: The Molecular Basis of Cell Death. Plainview, NY: Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press 157-173.
- 20 7. Cheng, E.H., et al. (1996) Nature 379: 554-556.
8. Chittenden, T. (1995) Nature 374: 733-736.
9. Clarke, A., et al. (1992) Nature 359: 328-330.
- 25 10. Cropp, C.S., et al. (1993) Cancer Res. 53: 3382-3385.
11. Eccles, D.M., et al. (1992) Oncogene 7: 2069-2072.
- 30 12. Evan, G.I., et al. (1995) Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 7: 825-834.
13. Evan, G.I., et al. (1996) Cell 69: 119-128.

14. Evan, G.I., et al. (1995) Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 7: 825-834.
- 5 15. Farinelli, S.E. and L.A. Greene (1996) J. Neurosci. 16: 1150-1162.
16. Farrow, S.N., et al. (1995) Nature 374: 731-733.
- 10 17. Fernandez-Sarabia, M.J., et al. (1993) Nature 366: 274-275.
18. Freeman, R.S., et al. (1994) Neuron 12: 343-355.
- 15 19. Friedman, L.S., et al. (1994) Cancer Res. 54: 6374-6382.
20. Friedman, L.S., et al. (1995) Genomics 25: 256-263.
21. Futreal, P.A., et al. (1994) Science 266: 120-122.
- 20 22. Futreal, P.A., et al. Cancer Res. 52: 2624-2627.
23. Gadella, T.J., et al. (1994) Biophys Chem. 48: 221.
- 25 24. Hall, J.M., et al. (1990) Science 250: 1684-1689.
25. Hanada, M., et al. (1995) J. Biol. Chem. 270: 11962-11969.
- 30 26. Herman, B., et al. (1997) J. Fluorescence 7: 85.
27. Hockenbery, D., et al. (1993) Cell. 75:241-251.
28. Hosking, L., et al. (1995) Nature Genet 9: 343-344.
- 35 29. Jacks, T., et al. (1992) Nature 359: 295-300.

30. Jiang, W., et al. (1993) Oncogene 8: 3447.
31. Kane, D.J., et al. (1993) Science. 262:1274-1276.
- 5 32. Kiefer, M.C., et al. (1995) Nature 374: 736-739.
33. King, K.L. and Cidlowski, J.A. (1995) J. Cell. Biochem. 58: 175-180.
- 10 34. Lam, M. et al. (1994) Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 91:6569-6573.
35. Lee, E-H, et al. (1992) Nature 359: 288-294.
- 15 36. Levine, B. et al. (1996) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 93: 4810.
37. Levine, B., et al. (1993) Nature 361: 739-742.
- 20 38. Liang, X.H., et al. (1994) Oncogene 8: 2645.
39. Liang, X.H., et al. (1995) J. Cell Biochem. 57: 509.
40. Linette, G.P., et al. (1996) Proc. Acad. Sci USA 93: 9545.
- 25
41. Lupas, A., et al. (1991) Science 252: 1162-1164.
42. Mahajan, N., et al. (1996) Mol. Cell Biol. 7s: 347a.
- 30
43. Matzel, S., et al. (1996) J. Exp. Med. 183: 2219-2226.
44. Meikrantz, W. and Schlegel, R. (1996) J. Biol. Chem. 271: 10205.
- 35

45. Merajver, S.D., et al. (1995) Nature Genet. 9: 439-443.
46. Miki, Y., et al. (1994) Science 266: 66-71.
- 5 47. Miura, M., et al. (1993) Cell 75:653-660.
48. Oltvai, Z., et al. (1993) Cell 74: 609-619.
- 10 49. O'Reilly, L.A., et al. (1996) EMBO J. 24: 6979.
50. Park, J.R., and Hockenberry, D.M. (1996) J. Cell. Biochem. 60: 12-17.
- 15 51. Qin, X., et al. (1994) Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 91: 10918-10922.
52. Reed, J.C., et al. (1990) J. Cell. Biochem. 60: 23-32.
- 20 53. Rommens, J. M., et al. (1995) Genomics 28: 530-542.
54. Root, D. (1997) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 94: 5685.
- 25 55. Russell, S.E.H., et al. (1990) Oncogene 5: 1581-1583.
56. Saito, H., et al. (1993) Cancer Res. 53: 3382-3385.
57. Sambrook, et al. (1989) Molecular Cloning-A
30 Laboratory Manual, 2nd Edition, Cold Spring Harbor
Laboratory Press.
58. Sato, T., et al. (1994) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA
91: 9238-9242.

59. Sedlak, T.W., et al. (1995) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 92: 7834-7838.
60. Selvin, P.R. (1995) Methods in Enzymol 246: 400.
- 5 61. Shan, B. and Lee, W.H. (1994) Mol Cell Biol 14: 8166-8173.
62. Shi, L., et al. (1994) Science 263: 1143-1145.
- 10 63. Shibasaki, F., et al. (1997) Nature 386: 728.
64. Soares, M.B., et. al. (1994) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 91: 9228-9232.
- 15 65. Stryer, L. (1978) Annu Rev. Biochem. 47: 819.
66. Szabo, C.I. and King, M.C. (1996) Hum. Mol. Genet. 4 review: 1811-1817.
- 20 67. Takayama, S., et al. (1995) Cell 80: 279-284.
68. Takhashi, H., et al. (1995) Cancer Res. 55: 2998-3002.
- 25 69. Tanaka, N., et al. (1994) Cell 77: 829-839.
70. Tangir, J., et al. (1996) Oncogene 12: 735-740.
- 30 Tsujimoto, Y., et al. (1985) Science 228: 1440-1443.
71. Vairo, B., et al. (1996) Oncogene 13: 1511.
72. Wang, X.F., et al. (1993) Bioimaging 1: 30.
- 35 73. Wang, H-G., et al. (1994) Oncogene 90: 2751-2756.

74. White, E., et al. (1991) J. Virol. 65: 2968-2978.
75. Wu, P. and Brand, L. (1994) Anal. Biochem. 218: 1.
- 5 76. Wu, X., and Levine, A.J. (1994) Proc Natl. Acad Sci
USA 91: 3602-3606.
77. Wyllie, A.H., et al. (1987) J. Cancer 56: 251-259.
- 10 78. Yan-Feng, et al. (1993) Int.J.Cancer 54: 546-551.
79. Yang, E., et al. (1995) Cell 80: 285-291.
- 15 80. Yin, X.M., et al. (1994) Nature 369: 321-323.

SECOND SERIES OF EXPERIMENTS

Sequencing of 5' and 3' nontranslated regions of human *beclin*. The 5' and 3' untranslated sequences of human *beclin* may be obtained by performing RACE using the Clontech MARATHON KIT and MARATHON-READY mammary cDNA. The 5' untranslated sequence consists of 120 bp and is shown in Figure 8A. The 3' untranslated sequence consists of 654 bp and is shown in Figure 8B.

10

Identification of aberrant *beclin* transcripts in sporadic ovarian cancer. To determine whether *beclin* fulfills the criteria of a tumor suppressor gene important for ovarian cancer (e.g. functional inactivation of both *beclin* alleles), reverse transcriptase-PCR of RNA obtained from four sporadic epithelial ovarian cancers with monoallelic deletions of the *beclin*-spanning region of chromosome 17q21 and from four normal ovaries was performed. As one allele of *beclin* is already deleted in these ovarian tumors, the demonstration of an inactivating mutation on the remaining present allele would fulfill the Knudson two hit hypothesis criteria (Knudson et al., 1985) and constitute proof that *beclin* is a tumor suppressor gene.

In all four of the ovarian tumors with deletions of one *beclin* allele, sequence analysis of PCR-amplified *beclin* cDNA products revealed heterozygosity in the region of *beclin* between nucleotides 1042 and 1185. To further evaluate this, the PCR products were cloned into the TA cloning vector, and several individual subclones for each sample (N>10) were sequenced. Analysis has been completed of three of the four ovarian tumor samples and four normal ovaries. All three of the ovarian cases had aberrant splice products present, whereas none of these splice products were found in the four normal ovaries. In addition, these splice products have not

been detected (using a similar approach) in RNA extracted from normal brain, normal colon, normal breast, or five different tissue culture cell lines. The splicing patterns detected in the three ovarian cancer cases are depicted schematically in Figure 9A. In all instances, the splicing variation occurred beginning at nucleotide 1042 and resulted in a premature termination codon. Three different patterns were observed simultaneously in one case (deletion of nucleotides 1042-1185 with resulting frameshift/stop codon; intronic insertion after 1042, with deletion of 1042-1185, with resulting frameshift/stop codon; and intronic insertion between nucleotides 1041 and 1042 with resulting frameshift/stop codon). The other two tumors had only deletions of 1042-1185. This type of aberrant splice pattern is highly suggestive of a splice site mutation at either the acceptor splice site upstream of the exon beginning at 1042 or at the donor splice site downstream of the exon ending at nucleotide 1185. Studies are in progress (see below) to sequence these splice junction regions in genomic DNA from the same tumor samples to identify the precise genomic mutations responsible for this aberrant *beclin* splicing. Such genomic DNA mutations will likely be identified in this region of *beclin*; such a finding would further confirm that *beclin* is an important tumor suppressor gene for sporadic ovarian cancer.

Altered subcellular distribution of aberrant *beclin* cDNA transcripts found in ovarian cancer. To begin to compare the phenotype of the alternative *beclin* splice products found in ovarian tumors (described in the previous section) with full-length wild-type *beclin*, flag epitope-tagged *beclin* deleted of nucleotides 1042-1185 (flag-*beclin* Δ 1042-1185) and flag-wild-type *beclin* were cloned into the mammalian expression vector, pSG5. After transfection of monkey COS-7 cells and human breast carcinoma MCF7 cells, the pattern of

immunostaining of flag-Beclin Δ 1042-1185 differed significantly from flag-wild-type Beclin. Wild-type Beclin is found exclusively in the cytoplasm, predominantly in the perinuclear region, except for G2/M-specific nuclear localization in MCF7 cells. In contrast, Beclin Δ 1042-1185 is found diffusely in both the cytoplasm and the nucleus in asynchronous COS and MCF7 cells (see Figure 10). The ability of this aberrant isoform to enter the nucleus in a cell cycle-independent fashion (versus cell cycle-dependent fashion of wild-type Beclin) may have important implications for potential mechanisms by which it might have different biologic effects than full-length Beclin. Studies are in progress to directly compare the tumor suppressor function of Beclin Δ 1042-1185 with wild-type Beclin.

15

Loss of Beclin expression in invasive breast carcinoma. To examine whether Beclin may be functionally inactive in human sporadic breast cancers, a comparison was done of the levels of Beclin protein expression in matched normal and malignant breast tissue from the same cases, using a polyclonal anti-Beclin peptide (aa 1-15) antibody, 843 (N=20). As shown in the Western blot in Figure 11, 843 reacts specifically with a 61 kd protein in human breast tissue that migrates identically on SDS-Page gels to human Beclin expressed in transfected cells. By Western blot analysis, 15 of 17 samples with detectable Beclin in normal tissue had absent (N=7) or significantly reduced Beclin (N=8) in the tumor tissue. (Some normal tissues were negative presumably due to the absence or limited number of epithelial cells in the tissue sample; the absence of protein in these samples was confirmed by Western blot analysis of actin expression.). Since equivalent volumes of normal and tumor tissue (rather than equivalent amounts of extracted protein) were analyzed, and normal tissue contains primarily fat cells whereas tumor tissue contains primarily epithelial cells, Western blot

35

analysis using an anti-actin antibody confirmed that tumor samples invariably contained significantly higher concentrations of protein. Thus, the decreased level of Beclin protein expression in tumors cannot be explained by
5 a decrease in the amount of total protein loaded.

To confirm that the decreased Beclin protein expression in tumors observed on Western blot analysis reflected loss of expression in epithelial cells, immunocytochemical staining
10 was performed to detect Beclin protein using antibody 843 in paraffin-embedded sections from 10 of the matched normal and malignant breast samples analyzed by Western blot. In all 10 cases, there was strong Beclin immunoreactivity in all normal breast epithelial cells. However, in 5 of the 10
15 cases, Beclin immunoreactivity was completely absent in the malignant epithelial cells. (An example of Beclin staining in normal epithelia but not malignant epithelia from one representative case of breast cancer (patient 516) is shown in Figure 12.) Thus, these findings suggest that Beclin
20 protein expression is lost in about half of invasive breast cancer cases, and are consistent with the genetic evidence that *beclin* is a tumor suppressor gene important for breast cancer.

B. Studies in progress

Sequencing of *beclin* splice site junctions in ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer. The detection of aberrant *beclin* splice products in ovarian cancer (see Figure 9), suggests that one mechanism of *beclin* inactivation in ovarian, breast, and/or prostate tumors is through mutations in the splice site regions at the 5' or 3' intron-exon boundaries of the *beclin* exon spanning from nucleotide 1042-1185. This possibility may be evaluated by amplifying by PCR *beclin* genomic DNA fragments spanning the exon-exon boundaries at 1041/1042 and at 1185/1186 from ovarian tumors containing 17q21 LOH and from peripheral blood from the same patients and performing DNA sequencing of the PCR products. Breast and prostate tumor samples from 17q21 LOH may be screened, and once 17q21 LOH samples are identified, such samples may be subjected to the same analyses to detect similar splice site mutations in breast and prostate samples. It is anticipated that these analyses will identify somatic mutations in ovarian, breast, and prostate tumors in *beclin* splice site regions. Furthermore, it is predicted that these somatic mutations will lead to aberrant *beclin* cDNA transcripts which have loss-of-tumor suppressor function. The presence of aberrant *beclin* cDNA transcripts in samples containing *beclin* splice site mutations may be confirmed by sequencing RT-PCR-amplified *beclin* RNA, and the loss-of-tumor suppressor function of such transcripts may be confirmed by studying their ability to suppress the ability of human breast carcinoma MCF7 cells to form tumors in nude mice.

Sequencing of *beclin* 5' and 3' untranslated regions (UTR's), DNA in ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer samples with monoallelic deletions of *beclin*. The observation that Beclin protein expression is absent in about 50% of cases of breast cancer supports the hypothesis that mutations may occur in cancer in regions of the *beclin* gene that regulate levels of expression. Such regions may include the 5' and 3' UTRs and the promoter and enhancer regions. To identify potential mutations in the 5' and 3' UTRs of *beclin*, genomic DNA extracted from ovarian, breast, and prostate cancers containing 17q21 LOH may be amplified by PCR using primers that span either the 5' UTR or 3' UTR and the PCR products may be sequenced. Genomic DNA from peripheral blood from the same cases may be analyzed in a similar fashion to detect whether any somatic mutations are present in the tumor DNA. It is anticipated that these studies will identify mutations in the 5' or 3' NTR regions of human *beclin* in breast, ovarian, and/or prostate cancer samples which lead to decreased levels of Beclin protein expression in the tumors.

20

Sequencing of *beclin* promoter and enhancer regions in ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer samples with monoallelic deletions of *beclin*. Sequences of complete genomic Beclin may be determined. From the sequence of the full-length *beclin* gene, available software may be used for identification of potentially important regulatory sequences, including promoters and enhancers. (e.g. Reese's neural network algorithm for identifying promoters, MOTIFS type software for identifying elements often occurring within enhancers and promoters, and other public and commercial programs maintained in packages compiled by the Columbia Genome Center Informatics Section). One may perform mutation analysis of all *beclin* regulatory sequences in genomic DNA from ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer samples with 17q21 LOH to detect mutations in the remaining allele. Genomic DNA

35

from the promoter and enhancer regions may be amplified by PCR and PCR products may be sequenced. The sequences may be compared to control DNA from normal cells for each patient with cancer. It is anticipated that these studies will
5 identify mutations in the promoter or enhancer regions of the *beclin* gene that affect regulation of *beclin* gene expression in breast, prostate, or ovarian cancer.

Analysis of methylation status of *beclin* DNA promoter in
10 **ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer samples with monoallelic deletions of *beclin*.** Aberrant methylation of normally unmethylated CpG islands has been associated with transcriptional inactivation of defined tumor suppressor genes in human cancers, including p16, p15, E-cadherin, and
15 von Hippel-Lindau and is postulated to be the mechanism of inactivation of the tumor suppressor gene p73 in neuroblastomas (Kaghad et al., 1997). Further experiments will determine whether hypermethylation of the *beclin* promoter occurs in the remaining allele in breast, ovarian,
20 and prostate cancer cases with 17q21 LOH. DNA extracted from breast, ovarian and prostate cancer cases may be subjected to the PCR assay for methylation status of CpG islands described in the methods sections. It is anticipated that these studies will find that the promoter region of *beclin*
25 is hypermethylated, thereby constituting an epigenetic mechanism for silencing *beclin* expression in ovarian, breast, and/or prostate cancers.

Mutation analysis of coding regions of *beclin* in ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer samples with monoallelic deletions of *beclin*. Although the analyses completed to date on ovarian and breast cancer samples specifically suggest mutations in splice site junctions or in regulatory regions of *beclin*, most tumor suppressor genes contain a variety of different types of mutations in different cancers. In addition, coding region mutations which lead to decreased protein stability could also explain the loss of Beclin protein expression observed in human breast cancers. Therefore, it is predicted that *beclin* may also be mutated in the coding regions in some ovarian, breast, and prostate cancers. To detect coding region mutations in genomic DNA from ovarian, breast, and prostate cancers with 17q21 LOH, each exon may be amplified by PCR separately using primers designed within the introns just beyond the splice sites and directed inwardly toward the exons. PCR products may be sequenced and compared to similarly amplified genomic DNA from peripheral blood. It is anticipated that these studies will identify coding region mutations in *beclin* in ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer.

Functional analysis of *beclin* mutations. The functional inactivation of *beclin* on both alleles in certain types of cancer would be definitive evidence that *beclin* is a tumor suppressor gene important in that type of cancer, and that such mutations may play a role in the development of that type of cancer. All of the mutational analyses performed above may be done using tumor samples that contain deletions of one allele of *beclin*. Thus, demonstration of an inactivating mutation on the remaining allele would be sufficient to classify *beclin* as a tumor suppressor gene important for the type of cancer in which such a mutation is found. Inactivation mutations include mutations in regulatory regions that lead to loss of Beclin protein

expression or mutations in the coding region which lead to premature stop codons. Such mutations are functionally important and constitute definitive evidence for a mechanism whereby mutations in *beclin* can lead to the development of human cancer. The importance of mutations in the coding region that do not lead to premature stop codons may be determined by performing tumor suppressor functional assays with Beclin proteins containing such mutations. These assays may be performed as described in the methods section. One may make breast carcinoma cell lines that conditionally express the mutated form(s) of Beclin, and compare the ability of these cell lines to form tumors in nude mice with the ability of cell lines expressing wild-type Beclin. These studies would help determine whether mutations observed in human cancers inactivate the tumor suppressor function of *beclin*.

Mutational analyses of *beclin* in ovarian, breast, and prostate carcinoma cell lines. In addition to performing mutation analyses of primary tumors containing 17q21 LOH, future experiments would also examine whether ovarian, breast, and prostate carcinoma cell lines contain mutations in *beclin* in either the regulatory regions, coding regions, or splice site junctions. An identical approach may be used as that described above for tumor samples.

G2/M specific nuclear localization of Beclin and Bcl-2 in MCF7 cells. Observations in MCF7 cells suggest that Beclin has tumor suppressor activity in this cell type. To explore potential mechanisms by which Beclin may regulate the growth of MCF7 cells, it was investigated whether Beclin, like Bcl-2, undergoes cell-cycle dependent nuclear localization. In contrast to the usual pattern of association with cytoplasmic membranes in non-epithelial cells, Bcl-2 expression has been shown to increase during G2/M and to localize to mitotic chromosomes in cultured SV40-immortalized normal mammary epithelial cells and in epithelial cell lines derived from breast, ovary, colon, cervical, and pancreatic carcinomas.

Immunocytochemical and DNA staining of asynchronous and G2/M-arrested transiently transfected cells was performed to determine whether Beclin and Bcl-2 co-localize to mitotic nuclei in MCF7 cells. Similar to findings reported previously, very few MCF7 cells displayed any endogenous Bcl-2 staining in interphase, and when observed, staining was cytoplasmic. In contrast, after taxol treatment (which arrests cells in G2/M), the majority of MCF7 cells displayed endogenous nuclear Bcl-2 staining. In MCF7 cells transfected with Bcl-2 and flag-Beclin, the subcellular localization of Bcl-2 and flag-Beclin immunoreactivity was identical in each co-transfected cell and varied according to the stage of the cell cycle. In interphase cells, the pattern of immunoreactivity for Bcl-2 and flag-Beclin was identical to that described above in COS7 cells, with a punctate cytoplasmic appearance. In contrast, untreated MCF7 cells spontaneously traversing G2/M or taxol-treated MCF7 cells arrested in G2/M displayed nuclear localization of Bcl-2 and flag-Beclin. The pattern of Beclin staining was similar to that reported previously for Bcl-2. Both Beclin and Bcl-2 display a diffuse nuclear pattern in G2 or early prophase, co-localize with condensed chromosomes in late prophase and

metaphase, and display little to no staining in anaphase. The intensity of the flag-Beclin-staining was greater in mitotic than interphase cells and the number of transfected MCF7 cells that displayed detectable flag-Beclin protein
5 expression was greater in taxol-treated vs. untreated cells, suggesting an increase in Beclin stability in G2/M. Nuclear localization or increased levels of flag-Beclin and Bcl-2 were not observed in co-transfected NIH3T3 cells treated with taxol. Thus, Beclin, like Bcl-2, undergoes G2/M-specific
10 nuclear import and enhanced protein stability in MCF7 cells, but not in a non-epithelial cell line.

Identification of a Beclin Nuclear Export Signal. The cell-cycle regulated nucleocytoplasmic transport of Beclin
15 suggested the examination of whether the leucine rich motif of Beclin (containing a high degree of homology with the nuclear export signals of PKI and HIV-1 Rev) encodes a functional nuclear export signal. Based upon mutagenesis studies with PKI nuclear export signal, one would predict
20 that alanine substitutions of the leucine residues at positions 184 and 187 of Beclin would impair nuclear export. This prediction was tested by performing immunofluorescence studies of COS7, NIH3T3, and MCF7 cells transfected with either wild-type flag epitope-tagged Beclin
25 or a flag epitope-tagged mutant Beclin containing alanine substitutions at amino acids 184 and 187 (referred to as NESM1 for nuclear export signal mutant 1). In contrast to the exclusive cytoplasmic localization of wild-type Beclin in interphase cells, Beclin NESM1 displayed both intense
30 punctate nuclear staining as well as cytoplasmic staining in all three cell types. The ability of two leucine mutations within a nuclear export signal motif to result in cell-cycle independent nuclear localization of Beclin (even in cell types which do not normally undergo cell-cycle dependent

nuclear localization) provides evidence that Beclin contains a functional nuclear export signal.

METHODS

5

Rapid amplification of cDNA ends (RACE) To isolate and sequence the 5' and 3' untranslated regions of the human beclin cDNA, the RACE method was performed using the MARATHON cDNA amplification kit and MARATHON-READY human mammary cDNA
10 obtained from Clontech, according to the manufacturer's instructions.

Preparation of tumor and control samples for DNA sequencing.

Total RNA from ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer and
15 control tissue and cell lines may be extracted using the RNazol method according to the manufacturer's instructions (Teletest, Friendswood, Texas), reverse transcribed using random hexamer primers, and PCR may be performed using primers that amplify full-length human beclin DNA. PCR
20 products may be sequenced as described in the next section. Genomic DNA may be extracted using standard methods (Dracopli et al. 1997) and sequenced as described in the next section.

25 **DNA sequencing.** Automated cycle sequencing using dye tagged primers and terminators may be performed on PCR products using methods established at the Columbia University Core DNA Synthesis and Sequencing Facility. Primer walking, shotgun cloning, and sequence assembly may be performed using methods
30 established in the Columbia Genome Center sequencing laboratory. Mutational analysis may be conducted using the methods established in the Columbia Genome Center laboratory for heterozygote analysis on other projects. Normal and modified sequences may be compared using the SEQUENCE

NAVIGATOR software (Applied Biosystems, Inc., Foster City, CAT).

Loss-of-heterozygosity (LOH) analysis. LOH analysis of chromosome 17q21 of ovarian tumor samples was performed by the laboratory of Dr. Samuel Mok as described previously (Tangier et al., 1996). To select breast and prostate cancer cases for analysis, LOH studies may be performed on tumor DNA from microdissected tumor samples and normal DNA from peripheral tissue using the methods described by Tangir et al. A panel of eight highly polymorphic tandem repeat markers on chromosome 17q21 (D17S1320, D17S1321, D17S1328, D17S855, D17S1322, D17S1323, D17S1327 and D172136) may be used. The order, map position, relative distance between the markers, and relationship between the markers and *beclin* and BRCA1 is already known. Cases which have LOH which encompass *beclin* may be used for further analysis.

Methylation-specific PCR. The PCR assay for methylation status of CpG islands described in Herman et al. (Herman et al. 1996) may be used to assess whether *beclin* genomic DNA from primary tumors and normal tissue is hypermethylated. The methylation-specific PCR assay involves modification of the DNA by sodium bisulfite (converting all unmethylated but not methylated cytosines to uracil) and subsequent amplification with primers specific for methylated versus unmethylated DNA.

Western blot analysis. Western blot analysis of Beclin protein may be performed on protein extracted from normal and malignant breast, ovarian, and prostate tissue and cell lines, using the polyclonal human Beclin peptide antibody (amino acids 1-15) 843 (custom production by Eurogenetics, Belgium) and the ECL methods according to the manufacturer's instructions (Amersham). The amount of protein loaded may

be normalized by also probing with an antibody that reacts with actin.

Immunocytochemical analysis. The cell type-specific expression patterns of human Beclin in normal and malignant breast, ovarian, and prostate tissue may be examined using the anti-Beclin 843 antibody and the ABC immunoperoxidase methods, according to the manufacturer's instructions (Vector Laboratories).

10

Construction of cell lines that conditionally express wild-type and beclin mutants. The human breast carcinoma cell line (derived from a tumor containing 17q21 LOH) may be used. MCF-tet off cells (Clontech) may be transfected with wild-type *beclin* and with any mutant *beclin* cDNAs that are detected in ovarian, breast, or prostate cancer to generate stable MCF7 cell lines that express tetracycline-regulatable levels of wild-type and mutant Beclin proteins. These cell lines may be used in the tumorigenicity assays described in the next section.

20

Tumorigenicity assays. Four week old female nude mice may be injected subcutaneously (s.c.) into the left inframammary pad with 5×10^6 tumor cells transfected with control plasmids or plasmids containing wild-type or mutant beclin (5 mice per treatment group) and may be implanted with a slow release estrogen pellet (1.7 mg/60 days) in the right dorsal thoracic region. Mice may also be implanted with either a slow release tetracycline pellet or placebo pellet in the left dorsal thoracic region. Tumor size may be measured biweekly and animals may be necropsied at eight weeks after injection for determination of tumor weight, histopathological studies, and analysis of gene expression.

30

References For the Second Series of Experiments

81. Cropp, C.S., et al. (1993) Identification of three regions on chromosome 17q in primary human breast carcinomas which are frequently deleted. Cancer Res. 53:3382-3385.
82. Dracopli NC, et al. Current Protocols in Human Genetics. John Wiley & Sons, Inc. 1997.
83. Eccles, D.M., et al. (1992) Early loss of heterozygosity on 17q in ovarian cancer. Oncogene. 7:2069-2072.
84. Friedman, L.S., et al. (1994) The search for BRCA1. Cancer Res. 54:6374-82.
85. Friedman, L.S., et al. (1995) 22 genes from chromosome 17q21: Cloning, sequencing, and characterization of mutations in breast cancer families and tumors. Genomics 25:256-263.
86. Futreal, P.A., et al. Detection of frequent allelic loss on proximal chromosome 17q21 in sporadic breast carcinoma using microsatellite length polymorphisms. Cancer Res. 52:2624-2627.
87. Futreal, P.A., et al. (1994) BRCA1 mutations in primary breast and ovarian carcinomas. Science 266:120-122.
88. Gao, X., et al. (1995) Loss of heterozygosity of the BRCA1 and other loci on chromosome 17q in human prostate cancer. Cancer Res. 55:1002-1005.

89. Gao, X., et al. (1995) Localization of potential tumor suppressor loci to a <2 Mb region on chromosome 17q in human prostate cancer. *Oncogene* 11:1241-1247.
- 5 90. Herman JG, et al. (1995) Methylation-specific PCR: a novel PCR assay for methylation status of CpG islands. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA* 93:9821.
- 10 91. Hosking, L., et al. (1995) A somatic BRCA1 mutation in an ovarian tumour. *Nature Genet.* 9: 343-344.
- 15 92.. Kaghad, M. et al. (1997) Monoallelically expressed gene related to p53 at 1p36, a region frequently deleted in neuroblastoma and other human cancers. *Cell.* 90:809-819.
93. Knudson Jr., et al. (1985) Hereditary cancer, oncogenes, and antioncogenes. *Cancer Res.* 5:1437-1443.
- 20 94. Merajver, S.D., et al. (1995) Somatic mutations in the BRCA1 gene in sporadic ovarian tumors. *Nature Genet.* 9:439-443.
- 25 95. Miki, Y., et al. (1994) A strong candidate gene for the breast and ovarian cancer susceptibility gene BRCA1. *Science* 266:66-71.
- 30 96. Russell, S.E.H., et al. (1990) Allele loss from chromosome 17 in ovarian cancer. *Oncogene* 5, 1581-1583.

97. Saito, H, et al. (1993) Detailed deletion mapping of chromosome 17q21 in ovarian and breast cancers: 2-cM region on 17q21.3 often and commonly deleted in tumors. Cancer Res. 53:3382-3385.
- 5 98. Sato, T., et al. (1991) Allelotype of human ovarian cancer. Cancer Res. 51:5118-5112.
- 10 99. Takahashi, H., et al. (1995) Mutation analysis of the BRCA1 gene in ovarian cancers. Cancer Res. 55:2998-3002.
- 15 100. Tangir, J. , et al. (1996) A 400 kb novel deletion unit centromeric to the BRCA1 gene in sporadic epithelial ovarian cancer. Oncogene 12:735-740.
101. Vogelstein, B., et al. Has the breast cancer gene been found? Cell 79:1-3.
- 20 102. Wang, H.G., et al. Bcl-2 targets the protein kinase Raf-1 to mitochondria. Cell 87:629-638.
103. Yang-Feng, T.L., et al. (1993) Allelic loss in ovarian cancer. Int. J. Cancer 54, 546-551.

Third Series of Experiments

The cellular antiapoptotic gene *bcl-2* represents a novel class of antiviral host defense molecules which function both by restricting viral replication and by preventing virus-induced cell death. Bcl-2 blocks apoptosis in vitro induced by several different RNA viruses, including Sindbis virus (18, 41), influenza virus (13, 26), reovirus (31), Semliki Forest virus (34), LaCrosse virus (29), and Japanese B encephalitis virus (21). Previously, we have shown that Bcl-2 overexpression in virally infected neurons in vivo also protects mice against fatal encephalitis caused by the prototypic alphavirus, Sindbis virus (17). The protective effects of Bcl-2 against fatal Sindbis virus encephalitis were associated with a reduction both in neuronal apoptotic death and in central nervous system (CNS) viral replication. A similar antiviral effect of Bcl-2 overexpression has been observed during Sindbis virus infection in cultured AT3 cells (41) as well as during influenza virus infection of MDCK cells (26), Japanese B encephalitis virus infection of N18 cells (21), and Semliki Forest virus infection of AT3 cells (34). Although the role of endogenous Bcl-2 in antiviral defense has yet to be evaluated, these studies support the hypothesis that Bcl-2 may be important in protecting cells against viral infections.

Most previous studies examining the effects of Bcl-2 on viral infections have been with neurotropic RNA viruses (e.g., Sindbis virus, reovirus, Semliki Forest virus, LaCrosse virus, and Japanese B virus) (18, 21, 29, 31, 34, 41). Although Bcl-2 may affect viral replication and virus-induced apoptosis with non-neurotropic virus (e.g., influenza virus) (13, 26), host mechanisms to inhibit apoptosis may be of particular importance during viral infections of vital, nonrenewable cell populations such as neurons. In such

instances, virus-induced apoptotic death of neurons may result in irreversible CNS pathology and death of the host organism (1, 17, 19, 25). Therefore, while apoptosis in other cell types may be an adaptive host defense strategy that reduces total viral burden for the organism (reviewed in references 11, 16, 36, and 39), unique strategies may have evolved to permit control of CNS viral replication without inducing apoptotic death of infected neurons. It is thus possible that cellular genes that play a role in preventing apoptosis during normal neuronal development (e.g., *bcl-2* and *bcl-x_L*) (reviewed in reference 23) may also be important in regulating CNS viral replication and in defending against apoptosis induced by neurotropic viruses.

To further understand how the cellular gene *bcl-2* exerts antiapoptotic and antiviral effects during CNS viral infection, we performed a yeast two-hybrid screen to identify Bcl-2-interacting gene products in adult mouse brain. In this study, we describe the identification of a novel Bcl-2-interacting gene product, which we named Beclin because of its predicted coiled-coil structure (hence, the "-in" suffix) and its interaction with Bcl-2 (Becl). Like Bcl-2 overexpression, Beclin overexpression in neurons in vivo can inhibit Sindbis virus replication, reduce CNS apoptosis, and provide protection against fatal Sindbis virus infection. A Beclin construct lacking the putative Bcl-2-binding domain provides no protection and has no antiviral activity. The findings identify a novel protein, Beclin, which may play a role in host defense against Sindbis virus infection. In addition, they suggest that interactions with Bcl-2-like proteins may be important for the protective activity of Beclin.

RESULTS

Identification of *beclin*, a novel gene on chromosome 17q21.

Previously, we demonstrated that Bcl-2 inhibits Sindbis virus replication and prevents Sindbis virus-induced apoptosis in mouse neurons (17). To further understand the mechanisms by which Bcl-2 protects against Sindbis virus infection in neurons, we performed a yeast two-hybrid screen of an adult mouse brain library for complementary DNAs encoding proteins that bind to the cell death inhibitor Bcl-2. We constructed a bait plasmid (pGBT9/*bcl-2*) by fusing human *bcl-2* (lacking the C-terminal signal-anchor sequence to ensure translocation to the nucleus) to the GAL4 DNA-binding domain, which was cotransformed with an oligo(dT) and random hexamer-primed adult mouse brain cDNA fusion library in a GAL4 activation domain vector, pGAD10. Of 1 million transformants, one positive colony was identified by the 5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl- β -D-galactopyranoside (X-Gal) filter assay. Sequencing analysis of the cDNA plasmid rescued from this colony (F1) revealed a termination codon 42 bp downstream from the GAL4 activation domain, several predicted short open reading frames between nucleotides 124 and 1843 and a longer predicted open reading frame (with a good Kozak consensus sequence and multiple stop codons upstream) spanning from nucleotide 1855 to the 3' end of the insert. Thus, either the 14-aa fusion protein was interacting with Bcl-2 or one of the downstream open reading frames encoded a protein that contains its own activation domain and interacts with Bcl-2. To identify the Bcl-2-interacting region of F1, we fused nucleotides 1 to 1854 and 1855 to 2500 to the GAL4 activation domain in pGAD424 and tested for interactions with Bcl-2. Nucleotides 1855 to 2500, but not 1 to 1854, encoded a protein that interacts with Bcl-2 fused to the GAL4 DNA-binding domain (Table 1) but not with control GAL4 (DNA-binding domain plasmids containing p53, lamin (Table 1), or Sindbis virus glycoproteins (data not shown).

Table 1. Summary of yeast two-hybrid assay results

5	GAL4 activation domain plasmid ^b	β -Galactosidase reaction with GAL4 binding domain construct ^a						
		Empty	Bcl-2	Bcl-x ₁	Bcl-x _s	Bax	Lamin	p53
	Empty	-	-	-	+	-	-	-
10	F1							
	1-2563	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
	1-1855	-	-	-	ND	-	-	-
	1856-2563 (Mus Beclin 1-708)	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
15	Human Beclin							
	1-708	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
	Beclin 1-450	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
	Beclin 1-258	-	-	-	ND	-	-	-
20	Beclin 262-450	-	+	+	ND	-	-	-
	Beclin 451-708	-	-	-	ND	-	-	-
	Beclin 1-1353	-	-	-	ND	-	-	-

25 ^a+, positive reaction within 15 min; -, lack of positive reaction at 24 h; ND, not determined.

^b Nucleotide positions of genes fused to the plasmid.

A database search revealed that the nucleotide sequence of
 30 F1 (1855 to 2500) overlapped with sequences of several clones isolated from a normalized infant human brain cDNA library in the Merck EST (epitope tag sequence) database as well as clones from human breast (GT197) (32) and human fibroblast (B32) cells (8). These clones contain only partial open
 35 reading frames of a novel gene that encodes a protein with coiled coils. As explained above, we assigned the name *beclin* to this gene because of the interaction of its encoded protein with Bcl-2 and the predicted coiled-coil structure of its encoded protein. Clones GT197 and B32 were both
 40 isolated in the generation of transcription maps of the breast cancer susceptibility locus on chromosome 17q21 and are mapped to a region located approximately 100 kb centromeric to the gene *BRCA1*. They lie within a 400-kb minimal deletion unit mapped by Tangir et al. in sporadic
 45 epithelial ovarian cancers (38).

We aligned the overlapping partial clones in GenBank with mouse *beclin* sequence to obtain a predicted sequence of the

full-length open reading frame of human *beclin* and isolated human *beclin* from a normalized human infant brain cDNA library (37). Human *beclin* is predicted to encode a novel 450-aa, 60-kDa protein containing a coiled-coil region with 25 to 28% homology with myosin-like proteins (Fig.13). It shares 93% identity at the nucleotide level and 98% identity at the amino acid level with the mouse *beclin* sequence identified in the yeast two-hybrid screen. Human Beclin is also homologous with the *Ceanorhabditis elegans* T19E7.3 gene product (GenBank accession no. U42843) and the *S. cerevisiae* gene product Lph7p (GenBank accession no. U43503) (38 and 37% identical over 145 and 137 residues, respectively), indicating a high degree of evolutionary conservation. PROSITE analysis of human Beclin identified several potential glycosylation, phosphorylation, and myristoylation sites but no other functional sequence motifs.

Ubiquitous expression of *beclin* mRNA in mouse and human tissues. To examine the tissue-specific pattern of *beclin* expression, we hybridized mouse and human multiple-tissue Northern blots with a *beclin*-specific probe. RNA blot analysis revealed that expression of *beclin* mRNA is widespread in both mouse and human adult tissue (Fig. 14A). A *beclin*-specific probe hybridized to a 2.2-kb transcript present at highest levels in human skeletal muscle but at detectable levels in all tissues examined. The size of this transcript is approximately the same as that observed previously for clones GT197 and B32 (8, 32). In some tissues, additional 1.7- and 1.4-kb transcripts were observed, suggesting the presence of alternatively spliced transcripts.

Beclin is expressed in human neurons. To examine whether Beclin protein is expressed in neurons (the primary CNS target cell type for Sindbis virus infection), we performed

immuno-peroxidase staining of adult human brain sections. We used rabbit immune serum 843, generated against a human Beclin peptide corresponding to aa 1 to 15. 843 reacts with a 61-kDa protein in lysate prepared from BHK cells after
5 infection with a recombinant Sindbis virus containing a flag epitope-tagged human *beclin* insert (SIN/*beclin*) (Fig. 15B). This protein migrates identically to the major band detected with an anti-flag epitope antibody in SIN/*beclin*-infected BHK cell lysate (Fig. 15A) and to in vitro translated flag-Beclin
10 (data not shown). Immunoperoxidase staining of human brain sections from the hippocampus and frontal cortex revealed Beclin immunoreactivity in many neurons throughout these regions as well as in some glial cells. In neurons, Beclin demonstrated a granular, punctate pattern of staining that
15 was found almost exclusively in the region of the perikaryon (Fig. 14B). Beclin immunoreactivity was also observed in the media of blood vessels, in the ependymal cells, and in the choroid plexus. No staining was observed in human brains stained with rabbit preimmune serum 843 (data not shown).

20

Interaction of Beclin and Bcl-2. We performed additional yeast two-hybrid studies to confirm that human *beclin*, like mouse *beclin*, encodes a protein that interacts with human Bcl-2 and to further define the Bcl-2-interacting region of
25 human Beclin (Table 1). We found that the region of human Beclin that corresponds to the mouse gene product isolated in the yeast two-hybrid screen (aa 1 to 236) also interacts with Bcl-2. Further deletion mutation analysis revealed that aa 88 to 150 of Beclin were sufficient to mediate an
30 interaction with Bcl-2. Interestingly, the coding sequence for this region of Beclin is deleted in some human infant brain cDNA clones in the Merck EST database, suggesting that Beclin exists in at least two forms, including one that contains a Bcl-2-binding domain and one that lacks this
35 domain. Full length-Beclin does not interact with Bcl-2 in

the yeast two-hybrid system. As noted below, when expressed in transient transfection assays, flag-tagged full-length human Beclin displays a punctate immuno-reactivity pattern suggestive of association with intracellular organelles and is associated with the insoluble fraction after cell lysis. In contrast, a flag-tagged truncated Beclin (aa 1 to 236) (corresponding to the region isolated in the yeast two-hybrid screen) displays a diffuse cytoplasmic staining pattern and is soluble after cell lysis. These differences between full-length and truncated Beclin are thought to account for differences in ability to translocate to yeast nuclei and interact with Bcl-2 in the yeast two-hybrid assay.

To directly examine whether full-length human Beclin and Bcl-2 interact in mammalian cells, we performed FRET studies of COS7 cells cotransfected with Bcl-2 and flag epitope-tagged Beclin. Beclin is predicted to be a coiled-coil protein that may be associated with the cytoskeleton, and it partitions with the insoluble fraction following cell lysis. For this technical reason, biochemical analyses of *in vivo* interactions between Bcl-2 and Beclin cannot be performed. FRET is a fluorescence technique that can be used as a spectroscopic ruler to study and quantify the interactions of cellular components with each other (reviewed in references 6, 12, and 35). In FRET, a fluorophore (donor) in an excited state may transfer its excitation energy to a neighboring chromophore (acceptor) nonradiatively through dipole-dipole interactions. The efficiency of this process varies as the inverse of the sixth power of the distance separating the donor and acceptor chromophores and, in practice, requires the distance between the donor and acceptor fluorophores to be short (usually less than 50 Å). The dependence of the energy transfer efficiency on the donor-acceptor separation provides the basis for the utility of this phenomenon in the study of cell component interactions. FRET has been used by a number of

investigators to examine interactions of cellular constituents (reviewed in 6, 12 and 35) such as endosomal fusion events, ligand-dependent growth factor receptor aggregations, interactions of viral and cellular proteins with regulators of apoptosis (20), and interactions of cellular cytoskeletal components (33).

Prior to measuring FRET, we first confirmed the colocalization of full-length Bcl-2 and Beclin in transfected COS7 cells, using confocal laser microscopy (Fig. 16). Bcl-2 is known to associate with the outer mitochondrial membrane, endoplasmic reticulum, and perinuclear membranes, and it displays a punctate pattern of cytoplasmic immunoreactivity (reviewed in reference 28). We found that flag-Beclin invariably displayed a pattern of immunoreactivity identical to that of Bcl-2 in all cotransfected COS7 cells examined by confocal laser microscopic analysis (Fig. 16A to C). Furthermore, we found that deletion of the putative Bcl-2-binding domain from Beclin did not alter its pattern of immunoreactivity; flag-Beclin Δ Bcl-2BD appeared to have a pattern of staining similar to that of full-length Beclin, and like full-length Beclin, it colocalized with Bcl-2 in cotransfected cells (Fig. 16D to F). This granular pattern to Beclin immunoreactivity in the perinuclear region is similar to that observed for endogenous Beclin in human neurons (compare Fig. 14B, 16A and 16D).

After confirming the colocalization of Bcl-2 and Beclin and of Bcl-2 and Beclin Δ Bcl-2BD, we used FRET analysis to determine whether BCL-2 and Beclin physically interact. We compared in transfected COS7 cells the amounts of FRET between Bcl-2 and full-length Beclin, Bcl-2 and Beclin Δ Bcl-2BD, and Bcl-2 and a control protein, SERCA. Quantitative analysis of microscopic images (following corrections for cross-talk between filter sets and donor and acceptor concentrations showed significantly more FRET in cells with

labeled full-length Beclin and Bcl-2 ($E_{\text{Beclin-Bcl-2}} = 0.000578 \pm 0.000262$; mean \pm standard error of the mean [SEM], $n = 410$) than in cells with labeled Beclin Δ Bcl-2BD and Bcl-2 ($E_{\text{Beclin}\Delta\text{Bcl-2BD-Bcl-2}} = 0.000189 \pm 0.000151$; $n = 2,946$) ($P = 0.0068$, t test) or in cells with labeled SERCA and Bcl-2 ($E_{\text{SERCA-Bcl-2}} = 0.0000639 \pm 0.0000390$; $n = 775$) ($P = 0.0021$, t test).

These quantitative analyses indicate that Beclin and Bcl-2 exhibit FRET and provide evidence of an interaction between these two proteins in mammalian cells. Furthermore, deletion of the Bcl-2-binding domain of Beclin mapped in yeast two-hybrid studies does not alter the spatial orientation of transfected Beclin, but it does significantly decrease FRET. This observation suggests that the FRET observed between full-length Beclin and Bcl-2 reflects a specific association of these proteins in vivo, rather than an artifact secondary to overexpression.

Selective interaction of Beclin with death repressor members of the Bcl-2 family. To investigate whether Beclin interacts with other Bcl-2 family members that positively or negatively regulate apoptosis, we fused *bax*, *bcl-x_s*, and *bcl-x_L* into the GAL4 binding domain vector and tested for interactions with Beclin in the yeast two-hybrid system (Table 1). The Bcl-*x_s* GAL4 binding domain construct activated transcription by itself and therefore could not be tested for interactions with Beclin. The same region of Beclin (aa 88 to 150) that interacted with Bcl-2 also interacted with Bcl-*x_L*, a related Bcl-2 family member that inhibits apoptosis (4). In contrast, Beclin did not react with Bax, a family member that promotes apoptosis (27). This pattern of interaction, i.e., with Bcl-2 and Bcl-*x_L*, but not Bax, is identical to that observed for all previously identified Bcl-2-interacting proteins outside the Bcl-2 family (reviewed in reference 30).

Mutations in Bcl-2 and Bcl-x_L that block death repressor activity also block binding to Beclin. Cheng et al. have shown that Bcl-2 and Bcl-x_L overexpression can delay Sindbis virus-induced death of BHK cells (5). To evaluate whether

5 Bcl-2-Beclin and Bcl-x_L-Beclin interactions may be related to this ability of Bcl-2 and Bcl-x_L to inhibit Sindbis virus-induced apoptosis, we constructed pGBT9 vectors containing *bcl-2* and *bcl-x_L* constructs with mutations in the conserved BH1 domain that are known to block death repressor activity.

10 A Gly-Ala mutation at amino acid position 145 of Bcl-2 completely abrogates Bcl-2 death repressor activity in interleukin-3 deprivation-, γ -irradiation- and glucocorticoid-induced apoptosis (42) and also blocks Bcl-2 binding to Beclin in the yeast two-hybrid system (Table 2).

15 Similarly, substitution of aa 136 to 138 of Bcl-x_L (VNX-AIL) completely abolishes death repressor activity in Sindbis virus-induced apoptosis (5) and also blocks Bcl-x_L binding to Beclin (Table 2). These mutations in Bcl-2 (G-A145) and Bcl-x_L (VNW-AIL) did not alter the level of Bcl-2 or Bcl-x_L

20 expression in yeast cells (data not shown), indicating that the lack of interaction could not be attributed to effects of the mutations on protein expression in yeast. These data therefore demonstrate that mutations that block the antideath activity of Bcl-2 and Bcl-x_L also block binding to Beclin .

TABLE 2. Effect of BH1 domain mutations on the ability of Bcl-2 and Bcl-x_L to bind to Beclin in the yeast two-hybrid assay

Construct ^a	Conserved BH1 domain	Inhibition of apoptosis (reference)	Beclin binding
WT Bcl-2	ELFRDGVNWGRIVAFFEFGG	+	+
WT Bcl-x _L	ELFRDGVNWGRIVAFFSFGG	+	+
MT Bcl-2	-----A-----	- (42)	-
MT Bcl-x _L	-----AIL-----	- (5)	-

^aWT, wild-type; MT, mutant.

Beclin protects mice against fatal encephalitis caused by the neurovirulent TE12 strain of Sindbis virus. After identifying Beclin as a novel Bcl-2-interacting protein that is expressed in neurons, we were interested in studying its effects on Sindbis virus infection. To directly evaluate the role of Beclin and its potential interactions with Bcl-2-like proteins in modulating Sindbis virus pathogenesis, we compared the natural histories of mice infected with recombinant chimeric viruses that express either wild-type human Beclin (SIN/*beclin*), human Beclin lacking the putative Bcl-2-binding domain (SIN/*beclin*Δ Bcl-2BD), or human Beclin containing a premature stop codon at nucleotide position 270 (SIN/*beclin*stop).

To construct these viruses, we used a strategy identical to that previously described for Sindbis virus chimeras that express human Bcl-2 (17), with the exception that we used a more neurovirulent background strain of Sindbis virus, dsTE12. We chose dsTE12 rather than the previously used less virulent strain ds633 because of the possibility that the larger size of the human *beclin* open reading frame insert would have an attenuating effect on Sindbis virus neurovirulence. Whereas ds633 is neurovirulent only in neonatal mice, dsTE is also neurovirulent in older mice (40). ds633 and dsTE12 differ at one amino acid position in the E2 envelope glycoprotein (Gln-55 in ds633; His-55 in dsTE12) and two amino acid positions in the E1 glycoprotein (Val-72 and

Gly-313 in ds633; Ala-72 and Asp-313 in dsTE12). Previous studies with recombinant viruses have mapped the amino acid residue responsible for neurovirulence in older mice to position 55 in E2 (40, 41).

5

We confirmed that SIN/*beclin* and SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD expressed proteins of the predicted molecular weights by performing Western blot analyses of infected BHK cell lysates with both an anti-flag epitope monoclonal antibody and a polyclonal anti-human Beclin peptide antibody (Fig. 15A and B). SIN/*beclin* expressed a 61-kDa protein and SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD expressed a 52-kDa protein reactive with both anti-flag epitope and anti-Beclin antibodies. We also confirmed that human flag-Beclin and flag-BeclinΔBcl-2BD were expressed in virally infected neurons by performing immunoperoxidase staining of mouse brains at days 1, 2, and 4 after infection (representative photomicrographs shown in Fig. 15C and E). Although we did not detect any flag-Beclin protein expression by Western blot analysis of BHK cell lysates infected with SIN/*beclin*stop, flag immunoreactivity was also observed in mouse brains infected with SIN/*beclin* (Fig. 15D). No flag immunoreactivity was seen in control mouse brains infected with the dsTE12 vector alone (data not shown). Fewer flag-immunoreactive cells were observed in SIN/*beclin*-infected than in SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2- and SIN/*beclin*stop-infected mouse brains.

We compared the survival of 10-day-old litters of CD1 mice infected intracerebrally with 1,000 PFU of SIN/*beclin*, SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD, and SIN/*beclin*stop (Fig. 17A). The survival of mice infected with SIN/*beclin* was 71%, compared with only 9 and 7% after infection with SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD and SIN/*beclin*stop. The differences in survival between groups infected with SIN/*beclin* versus SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD and Sin/*beclin* versus Sin/*beclin*stop were highly significant

($P < 0.001$; life-table analysis). Thus, full-length Beclin overexpression in virally infected neural cells results in marked protection against fatal Sindbis virus encephalitis. Furthermore, the high mortality after infection with a virus
5 expressing a mutant form of Beclin lacking the Bcl-2 binding domain suggests that binding to Bcl-2 or Bcl-2-like proteins is important for the protective effects of Beclin on survival in Sindbis virus encephalitis

10 **Bcl-2 does not protect against fatal encephalitis caused by TE12.** Previously, we showed that Bcl-2, expressed in the ds633 Sindbis virus vector, protected neonatal mice against fatal Sindbis virus infection (17). However, in in vitro studies in AT3/bcl-2 cells, the TE12 strain overcomes
15 protection conferred by Bcl-2 (41). To directly compare the abilities of Beclin and Bcl-2 to protect against encephalitis by TE12 in 10-day-old mice, we cloned human *bcl-2* and human *bcl-2* containing a premature stop codon after nucleotide position 118 into the dsTE12 vector to generate the
20 constructs SIN/*bcl-2* and SIN/*bcl-2*stop. Unlike SIN/*beclin* versus SIN/*beclin*stop (Fig. 17A), there was no difference in the survival of mice infected with SIN/*bcl-2* versus SIN/*bcl-2*stop (Fig. 17B). Together with previous results (17), these data demonstrate that Bcl-2 can protect against fatal
25 encephalitis caused by a strain of Sindbis virus containing a wild-type glutamine at position E2 position 55 but not by a more neurovirulent strain of Sindbis virus containing a histidine mutation at E2 position 55 (E2-55 histidine mutation).

30

Beclin reduces Sindbis virus replication in mouse brain. To examine whether Beclin overexpression affects Sindbis virus replication, we measured viral titers of mouse brain homogenates and performed in situ hybridization of mouse
35 brain sections to detect message-sense viral RNA. Mean viral

titers were reduced 5-fold at day 1 and 50-fold at days 2 and 4 after infection in brains of mice infected with SIN/*beclin* compared to the brains of mice infected with SIN/*beclin*stop or SIN/*beclin*Δ*bcl*-2BD (Fig. 18). Computerized quantitative image analysis of virus RNA positive cells in infected mouse brains showed an inhibitory effect of Beclin on viral replication that was similar to, but had a temporal pattern somewhat different from, that observed by measurement of viral titers (Fig. 19). The mean number of virus RNA-positive cells was significantly lower in brains infected with SIN/*beclin* than in brains infected with SIN/*beclin*stop at day 4 after infection (100 ± 36 versus 494 ± 55 ; $P = 0.004$, t test) but was equivalent at day 2 after infection (575 ± 272 versus 507 ± 216 ; $P = 0.854$, t test). The reduction of viral titers but not of virus RNA-positive cells in mouse brains 2 days after infection with SIN/*beclin* suggests a possible inhibitory effect of Beclin on posttranscriptional stages of viral replication. In addition, the viral titers of SIN/*beclin*Δ*Bcl*-2BD-infected mouse brains did not differ significantly from titers of SIN/*beclin*stop-infected mouse brains, but the number of virus RNA-positive cells was higher at days 2 and 4 in SIN/*beclin*Δ*Bcl*-2BD-infected than in SIN/*beclin*stop-infected mouse brains. This difference was significant at day 4 (905 ± 72 versus 494 ± 55 ; $P = 0.01$, t test) but not a day 2 ($1,190 \pm 375$ versus 507 ± 216 ; $P = 0.190$, t test) after infection.

The anatomic distribution of RNA-positive cells did not differ among the difference virus-infected groups; viral RNA-positive cells were found in clusters scattered throughout the brain, most commonly in the subventricular zone, posterior neo-cortex, colliculus, hippocampus, striatum, and olfactory bulb. However, the number of cells seen within a given cluster was usually lowest in SIN/*beclin* Δ *Bcl*-2BD-

infected mouse brains (see representative photomicrographs in Fig. 21).

Beclin reduces Sindbis virus-induced cell death in mouse

5 **brain.** To examine whether CNS Beclin overexpression reduces apoptotic cell death, we quantitated the number of apoptotic nuclei in the brains of mice infected with the chimeric viruses SIN/*beclin*, SIN/*beclinstop*, and SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD (Fig. 20). Within each mouse brain, almost all apoptotic
10 nuclei were found in regions that had detectable viral RNA by in situ hybridization (Fig. 21) and in regions that had histopathologic evidence of neuronal death. A close association was observed between the mean numbers of apoptotic nuclei at each time point among the three different virus
15 treatment groups and the mean numbers of virus RNA-positive cells (compare results in Fig. 19 and 20). In mouse brains infected with SIN/*beclinstop*, little cell death was seen at days 1 and 2 after infection, and the number of apoptotic cells per square millimeter of brain did not differ between
20 these groups. More apoptotic nuclei were present at day 2 after infection in the brains of mice infected with SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD (604 ± 211) than in the brains of mice infected with SIN/*beclin* (133 ± 90) or SIN/*beclinstop* (91 ± 52); this difference was nearly statistically significant
25 ($P = 0.078$, analysis of variance). At day 4 after infection, the mean number of apoptotic cells per square millimeter of brain was markedly increased in SIN/*beclinstop* ($1,490 \pm 29$) and SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD ($1,044 \pm 430$) versus SIN/*beclin*-
30 infected mouse brains (101 ± 10 ; $P = 0.001$, analysis of variance). These data demonstrate that Beclin overexpression decreases apoptotic death in mouse brains infected with TE12 strain of Sindbis virus.

DISCUSSION

In this study, we describe the identification of a novel coiled-coil 60-kDa protein, Beclin, which interacts with the cell death regulator Bcl-2. We demonstrate that Beclin overexpression in virally infected neurons in vivo results in substantial protection against Sindbis virus-induced disease. Mice infected with recombinant Sindbis viruses that express wild-type Beclin have less neural cell apoptosis, decreased viral replication, and a significant lower mortality rate than mice infected with recombinant viruses that express Beclin deletion mutants. Furthermore, the Bcl-2 binding domain of Beclin is required for the antiviral, antiapoptotic, and survival-promoting effects of Beclin on CNS Sindbis virus infection. These findings suggest that Beclin, via interactions with Bcl-2-like molecules, can function in vivo in the CNS as an antiviral host defense molecule.

The protective, antiviral effects of Beclin are mediated through interactions with Bcl-2 (or Bcl-2-like molecules that bind to same region of Beclin as Bcl-2) is supported by data obtained with a chimeric Sindbis virus expressing Beclin lacking aa 88 to 151. Amino acids 88 to 150 of Beclin are sufficient to mediate an interaction with Bcl-2 and Bcl-x₁ in the yeast two-hybrid assay, and deletion of these amino acids from full-length Beclin significantly decreases the strength of the Beclin-Bcl-2 interaction in mammalian cells. The Sindbis virus construct expressing Beclin lacking aa 88 to 150 (SIN/*beclin*ΔBcl-2BD) replicated to as high levels in mouse brain, resulted in as much apoptotic neural cell death, and resulted in the same mortality in mice as a control recombinant virus which expressed a 90-aa truncated Beclin protein (SIN/*beclin*-stop). The lack of protective activity of BeclinΔBcl-2BD compared to full-length Beclin cannot be

- attributed to lower levels of Beclin Δ Bcl-2BD expression after infection with SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD. The levels of flag-Beclin Δ Bcl-2BD were equal to or greater than levels of flag-Beclin detected immunoblot analysis of lysates from BHK cells
- 5 infected with SIN/*beclin* and SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD, respectively. In addition, SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD-infected mouse brains had more flag-immunoreactive cells than mouse brains infected with SIN/*beclin*.
- 10 Thus, the lack of protective activity of Beclin Δ Bcl-2 is most consistent with the hypothesis that the antiviral effects of Beclin are mediated through interactions with Bcl-2-like proteins.
- 15 Some of the data in the present study suggest that the virus SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD may be more neurovirulent than the virus SIN/*beclin*stop. Mice infected with SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD had more virus RNA-positive cells in their brains at days 2 and 4 after infection than mice infected with compared to
- 20 SIN/*beclin*stop. Although the overall mortality rates of mice infected with SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD versus SIN/*beclin*stop did not differ, but the mean day of death was slightly lower in mice infected with SIN/*beclin* Δ Bcl-2BD versus SIN/*beclin*stop. These observations raise the possibility that Beclin lacking
- 25 the Bcl-2-binding domain functions as a dominant negative mutant. As a corollary, the naturally occurring Beclin isoform found in brain that lacks the Bcl-2-binding domain may serve as a death-promoting molecule.
- 30 Beclin may exert antiviral effects via interactions with either Bcl-2, Bcl-x₁, or yet unidentified Bcl-2 family members. In yeast two-hybrid assays, we found that the same region of Beclin interacted with Bcl-2 and Bcl-x₁, and that loss-of-function mutations in the conserved BH1 domains of
- 35 both Bcl-2 and Bcl-x₁, blocked binding to Beclin. While both

Bcl-2 and Bcl-x₁, are important regulators of apoptosis in neurons (reviewed in reference 23), we have found that Bcl-2, but not Bcl-x₁, protects mice against fatal encephalitis and delays Sindbis virus-induced death of cultured rat dorsal root ganglion neurons (14,17). Thus, Bcl-2 may be more important than Bcl-x₁, as a regulator of Sindbis virus-induced death in neural cells. Additional studies examining the effects of Beclin on Sindbis virus infection in mice that are deficient in Bcl-2 may help define whether Bcl-2 is the biologically important Hbeclin-binding partner in in vivo antiviral pathways in the CNS.

The mechanisms by which Beclin, in cooperation with Bcl-2-like proteins, functions to inhibit Sindbis virus replication and sindbis virus-induced neuronal death are unknown. Both Simliki Forest virus and Sindbis virus have been shown to inactivate the antiapoptotic function of Bcl-2 in transfected fibroblasts through caspase-induced Bcl-2 cleavage (10). In addition, Nava et al. have shown that crmA increases the survival of Sindbis virus-infected mice (24), suggesting a role for fatal encephalitis. One possibility, therefore, is that binding to Beclin somehow protects Bcl-2 (or Bcl-x₁) from cleavage by caspases, thereby preventing Sindbis virus-induced cell death. A second possibility is that the Beclin-Bcl-2-like protein complex blocks an endoplasmic reticulum stress signal triggered by the Sindbis virus E2 and E1 envelope glycoproteins. One of the mechanisms by which Bcl-2 and Bcl-x₁ may inhibit apoptosis is by regulating the permeability of intracellular membranes (reviewed in reference 30). Recently, we have shown that the overexpression of the transmembrane domains of the Sindbis virus E2 and E1 envelope glycoproteins induces apoptosis in AT3 cells (15). In addition, coiled-coil proteins such as Beclin may play a role in linking membrane signal transduction events with the cytoskeleton. Thus, we speculate that Beclin, a protein which localizes to intracellular membranes,

may be part of a complex with Bcl-2-like proteins that regulates signalling events initiated by Sindbis virus envelope glycoproteins in the endoplasmic reticulum.

5 Many similarities exist between the findings of the present study and work examining the effects of Bcl-2 overexpression on the natural history of Sindbis virus encephalitis. As observed with Beclin in this study, the overexpression of Bcl-2 in virally infected neurons has previously been shown
10 to reduce CNS apoptosis, reduce CNS Sindbis virus replication, and reduce Sindbis virus mortality (17). However, in the present study, we also identify one significant biologic difference between Bcl-2 and Beclin; namely, Beclin can exert protective effects against infection
15 by a neurovirulent strain of Sindbis virus that is known to overcome the protective effects of Bcl-2. Ubol et al. demonstrated that a histidine substitution for wild-type glutamine at position 55 of the Sindbis virus E2 envelope glycoprotein was sufficient to enable the virus to kill cells
20 expressing Bcl-2(41). Similarly, we have previously found that Bcl-2 expressed in a strain of Sindbis containing a glutamine at position 55 (strain 633) protects against fatal encephalitis (17), but in the present study, we found that Bcl-2 expressed in a strain of Sindbis containing a histidine
25 at position 55 (strain TE12) confers no protection against fatal disease. Yet, when expressed in an E2-55 histidine-containing background strain of Sindbis virus, Beclin confers significant protection. Thus, the mutation in E2, which confers neurovirulence, can counter the protective effects
30 of Bcl-2 but not of Beclin.

Several explanations have been proposed to explain the ability of the E2-55 histidine mutation to confer resistance to Bcl-2 protection against Sindbis virus-induced death.
35 Ubol et al. suggested that the neurovirulent mutation in E2 might somehow alter either a direct interaction between E2

and Bcl-2 in the endoplasmic reticulum or a possible effect of Bcl-2 on E2 protein folding or posttranslational modifications (41). More recently, Grandgirard et al. raised the possibility that the mutation in E2 facilitates the access of caspases to Bcl-2 and subsequent triggering of Bcl-2 cleavage(10). If viral activation of caspase-induced cleavage of Bcl-2 does prove to be an important mechanism of neurovirulence of Sindbis virus strains containing E2-55 histidine, Beclin may serve as an important host defense factor against this strategy of neurovirulence. This hypothesis is based on the ability of Beclin, a Bcl-2 interacting protein, to protect against neuronal death induced by the TE12 strain of Sindbis virus.

The antiviral effects of Beclin observed in Sindbis virus-infected mouse brains may be exerted at a stage of viral replication after viral RNA synthesis. At 2 days after chimeric virus infection, Beclin overexpression was associated with a 50-fold reduction in viral titers but no reduction in the number of viral RNA-positive cells. This finding suggests a block or abnormality at the level of either translation of the Sindbis virus structural proteins, posttranslational modifications of viral glycoproteins, virus assembly, or budding. This observation contrasts with previous studies examining the effects of Bcl-2 on infection with a related alphavirus, Semliki Forest virus (34). On the basis of in situ hybridization studies for viral RNA and immunostaining for viral proteins, Scallan et al. concluded that *bcl-2* functions at an early stage of the virus life cycle, either entry, pretranscriptional events, or transcription, to inhibit Semliki Forest virus replication (34). The discrepancy between the findings of Scallan et al. and those reported in the present study may reflect fundamental differences between the antiviral effects of Beclin and Bcl-2, differences between Sindbis virus and Semliki Forest virus, or differences between the cell types

infected. Alternatively, it is possible that Bcl-2 and/or Beclin act at multiple overlapping stages of the alphavirus life cycle and that different experimental designs in the two studies uncovered effects on different phases of replication.

5 Given the lack of antiviral activity of Baclin lackin the Bcl-2 binding domain, it seems likely that the mechanisms by which Beclin and Bcl-2 inhibit Sindbis virus replication in mouse brain are similar.

10 The results of the present study do not permit us to evaluate whether the beneficial effects of Beclin on Sindbis virus-induced mortality are a consequence of antiviral effects, antiapoptotic effects, or a combination of both. It is not known whether Beclin prevents neural cell death solely as a
15 consequence of reducing Sindbis virus replicaiton in neurons or whether Beclin exerts antiapoptotic effects independently of its effects on viral replication. Further studies examining the effects of Beclin on apoptotic death in response to nonviral stimuli will be necessary to determine
20 whether Beclin, like Bcl-2, functions as a general apoptosis inhibitor. If so, structure-function analyses of Beclin may be helpful to map domains important for antiviral and antiapoptotic function and to identify whether these two properties are interrelated or independent.

25

Beclin has antiviral activity and that Beclin interacts with the cell death regulator. In dividing cells, inhibition of virus-induced cell death by virally encoded cell death inhibitors such as p35 (7) and adenovirus E1B can increase
30 viral replication (3). However, in nondividing, terminally diffrentiated cells such as neurons, genetic pathways may exist which permit preservation of the life of the cell, without the adverse consequence of increased total viral burden for the organism. Genes such as *bcl-2* and *beclin* that
35 are normally expressed in mammilian neurons may be important components of such pathways.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Plasmids:

To construct vectors for transient expression in mammalian
5 cells, the open reading frame of human *bcl-2*, flag epitope-
tagged human *beclin*, and flag epitope-tagged *beclin* deleted
of nucleotides 238 to 453 were cloned into pSG5 (Stratagene).
To construct viral cDNA clones, the previously described
neurovirulent double subgenomic Sindbis virus vector dsTE12
10 was used. Full-length flag epitope-tagged human *beclin*, human
beclin containing a stop codon inserted at nucleotide
position 270, human *beclin* containing an in-frame deletion
of nucleotides 238 to 453, human *bcl-2*, and human *bcl-2*
containing a stop codon at nucleotide position 118 were
15 cloned into the *Bst*EII site of dsTE12 to generate plasmids
SIN/beclin, *SIN/beclin*stop, *SIN/beclin* Δ *bcl-2*BD, *SIN/bcl-2*,
and *SIN/bcl-2*stop, respectively. To construct vectors for
yeast two-hybrid studies, the sequences encoding amino acids
(aa) 1 to 218 of human *bcl-2*, 1 to 212 of *bcl-x_p*, 1 to 149 of
20 *bcl-x_s*, and 1 to 171 of *bax* were cloned into pGBT9 in frame
with the GAL4 DNA-binding domain. To avoid difficulties with
targeting of proteins to the nucleus, the sequences encoding
C-terminal transmembrane domains of *bcl-2* family members were
omitted. Control pGBT9 plasmids containing lamin (pLAM5')
25 and p53 (pVA3) inserts were obtained from Clontech.

Yeast Two-Hybrid Screen:

Saccharomyces cerevisiae SFY526 cells were cotransformed with
pGBT9/*bcl-2* and 10^6 cDNA molecules from an adult mouse brain
30 library fused to a GAL4 activation domain vector
(pGAD10:Clontech), plated onto SD medium lacking tryptophan
and leucine, incubated at 30°C for 4 days, and then screened
for LacZ activity by a colony lift filter assay. Putative
interacting clones were isolated by manipulation in *leuB*
35 *Escherichia coli*, and further tested against pGBT9 and

control plasmids. A positive β -galactosidase reaction between pGBT9/*bcl-2* and clone F1 was obtained within 10 to 15 min. For analysis of interactions between Beclin and Bcl-2 family members, pGBT9 plasmids containing *bcl-2* family members were cotransformed with fragments of human *beclin* (1 to 450, 262 to 450, and 1 to 708) fused to the GAL4 activation domain in pGAD424, and transformants were screened for LacZ activity.

10 **Sequencing And Analysis Of Human Beclin:**

The partial nucleotide sequence of mouse *beclin* obtained from sequencing clone F1 was aligned with an overlapping clone GT197 isolated from human breast. Primers immediately upstream and downstream of the predicted open reading frame were used to amplify the coding sequence of human *beclin* from a normalized human infant brain cDNA library. The resulting PCR products from several independent reactions were cloned into pCRII and sequenced in both directions, using Sequenase (U.S. Biochemical) as well as automated sequencing. The resulting nucleotide sequence and deduced amino acid sequences were used to scan various data banks (GenBank, EMBL, SwissProt, and PIR) for homologous sequences, using the BLAST algorithms. The amino acid sequence was also analyzed by the PROSITE program to identify functional motifs and by the COILS program to identify coiled-coil regions.

Northern Blot Analysis:

Human and mouse multiple tissue blots (Clontech) were hybridized with ³²P randomly labeled human or mouse *beclin* probes (nucleotides 1 to 485) as instructed by the manufacturer (Clontech). Equal loading [2µg of poly(A) RNA] was confirmed by hybridization to a β-actin probe.

Production of Recombinant viruses:

The viruses SIN/*beclin*, SIN/*beclin*stop, SIN/*beclin*Δ*Bcl-2*BD, SIN/*bcl-2*, and SIN/*bcl-2*stop were generated from viral cDNA clones as previously described. Briefly, 5'-capped transcripts were synthesized from cDNA clones linearized with *PvuI* (for *beclin*-containing viruses) or *XhoI* (for *bcl-2*-containing viruses), transcribed in vitro with SP6 DNA-dependent RNA polymerase, and transfected into BHK cells by using Lipofectin according to the manufacture's instructions. Twenty-four hours after transfection, virus particle-containing supernatants of transfected cell monolayers were collected, frozen in aliquots at 70°C. and used for all subsequent experiments. Titers of stock viruses were determined by plaque assay titration on BHK-21 cells.

Animal Experiments:

Ten-day-old litters of CD1 mice were inoculated intracerebrally into the right cerebral hemisphere with 1,000 PFU of each recombinant virus in 0.03 ml of Hanks' balanced salt solution. For mortality experiments, three to six separate litters were inoculated with each virus, and mortality was determined by daily observation of the mice for 3 weeks after infection. For virus titration and histopathology experiments, three to six mice per experimental group were sacrificed at days 1, 2, and 4 after inoculation. The right cerebral hemisphere was dissected and stored at -70°C. and freeze-thawed tissues were used to prepare 10% homogenates in Hanks' balanced salt solution for plaque assay titration.

The left cerebral hemisphere was fixed by immersion in 3% paraformaldehyde.

Histopathology:

5 Paraformaldehyde-fixed mouse brains were embedded in paraffin, and a series of 4- μ m parasagittal sections were cut at the level of the olfactory bulb, extending caudally from the bulb to the cerebellum and medulla. For each brain, sequential sections were stained by hematoxylin and eosin to
10 detect histopathology, in situ end labeling (ISEL) to detect apoptotic nuclei, in situ hybridization to detect Sindbis virus RNA, and immunoperoxidase to detect flag-Beclin protein expression. ISEL and in situ hybridization were performed by methods identical to those described previously for
15 SIN/*bcl-2* infected mouse brains. Immunoperoxidase staining to detect flag-Beclin protein expression in SIN/*beclin*-, SIN/*beclin* Δ *Bcl-2BD*-, and SIN/*beclin*stop-infected mouse brains was performed by using the monoclonal anti-flag M2 (5 μ g/ml; VWR) and the avidin-biotin peroxidase method (Vectastain ABC
20 kit; Vector Laboratories) according to the manufacture's instructions.

The number of virus RNA-positive and ISEL-positive cells in each brain section was quantitated with Image-ProPlus
25 software. To calculate the number of positive cells per brain section, nonoverlapping 0.25-mm² microscopic fields spanning the entire brain section were scanned with a 10X objective and constant settings for brightness, contrast, and threshold values for positive events. The number of positive
30 events (i.e., RNA-positive cells or ISEL-positive cells) for each brain section was determined by adding the sum of all individual fields analyzed. The total number of positive events per brain section was divided by the total area of the brain section to yield the average number of RNA-positive or
35 ISEL-positive cells per square millimeter of brain.

Sections of hippocampus and anterior cortex from an adult human were stained with 843, a polyclonal antibody against a human Beclin peptide corresponding to aa 1 to 15 (1:200 dilution: Eurogenetics, Seraing, Belgium), and human Beclin
5 was detected by the avidin-biotin peroxidase method.

Plasmid Transfection:

Plasmids pSG5/*bcl-2* and pSG5/*flag-beclin* or pSG5/*bcl-2* and pSG5/*flag-beclin*Δ*Bcl-2BD* (1 μg of each) were transiently
10 transfected into COS7 cells by using Superfect (Qiagen) according to the manufacture's instructions.

Protein Detection:

For immunofluorescence studies, COS7 cells were fixed 24 h
15 after transfection 100% ethanol. Expression of *flag-Beclin* and *flag-mutant Beclin*Δ*Bcl-2BD* mutant constructs was detected with an anti-*flag* epitope antibody (M2:1:20: VWR) and fluorescein isothiocyanate (FITC)-conjugated horse anti-mouse immunoglobulin G. *Bcl-2* expression was detected with a
20 polyclonal rabbit anti-*Bcl-2* antibody (1:100; Pharmingen) and rhodamine-conjugated goat anti-rabbit antibody. SERCA (endoplasmic reticulum Ca²⁺ ATPase) was detected with an anti-SERCA antibody (1:500: Research Design, Inc.) Western blot analysis to detect *flag-Beclin* expression in BHK cells
25 infected with *SIN/beclin*, *SIN/beclin*stop, and *SIN/beclin*Δ*Bcl-2BD* was performed with either antibody M2 (20 μg/ml) or anti-human Beclin peptide antibody 843 (1:200) and enhanced chemiluminescence detection as instructed by the manufacturer (Amersham).

30

FRET:

Fluorescence resonance energy transfer (FRET) microscopy was performed as previously described on COS7 cells cotransfected with *bcl-2* and *beclin* expression vectors. The donor (FITC)
35 filter set had the following parameters: excitation (ex) =

450 to 490 nm; dichroic mirror (dm) = 510 nm; emission (em) = 590 long pass. The acceptor (rhodamine) filter set had the following parameters: ex = 546 nm; dm = 580 nm; em = 590 long pass. Images obtained with these two filter sets were used to directly quantify the intensities of each fluorophore. The signal recorded from the FRET filter set (ex = 450 to 490 nm; dm = 580 nm; em = 590 nm long pass) is from energy that has transferred from FITC to rhodamine molecules. A mapping program described previously was used to map fluorescent cells and to quantify the intensity within each cell. Quantitative analysis of these mapped images required solving three equations, one for each filter set, which accounted for the excitation and detection of both labels in all three filter sets as well as the concentrations of the donor and acceptor molecules and the probability of transfer. The measured quantities are expressed as follows, in which the first letter (uppercase) indicates the filter set (A. acceptor; F. FRET; D. Donor) and the second letter (lowercase) indicates the labels present (a. acceptor alone; f. acceptor and donor; d. donor alone). A solution of the equation is $E = 1/[a_{\text{conc}}(RK + 1)]$, where $a_{\text{conc}} = (AdFf - FdAf)/[(AdFa/Aa) - Fd]$; $R = (DaFf/Fa - Df)/[a_{\text{conc}}((Fa/Aa) - FdDa/DdAa) - F = FdDf/Dd]$; and K is proportional to the product of the ratio of the quantum yield of the two labels and the ratio of the absolute detection efficiencies of the two labels.

Nucleotide Sequence Accession Numbers:

The GenBank accession numbers for human and mouse *beclin* are AF077301 and AF077302, respectively.

REFERENCES FOR THE THIRD SERIES OF EXPERIMENTS

1. Alsopp, T.E., M.F. Scallan, A. Williams, and J.K. Fazakerley, (1998) Virus infection induces neuronal apoptosis: a comparison with trophic factor withdrawal. Cell Death Differ, 5:50-59;
5
2. Altshul, S.F., W. Gish, W. Miller, E.W. Meyers, and D.J. Lipman, (1990) Basic local alignment tool. J.Mol. Biol., 215:403-410;
10
3. Antoni, B.A., P.A. Sabbatini, A.B. Rabson, and E. White, (1995) Inhibition of apoptosis in human immunodeficiency virus-infected cells enhances virus production and facilitates persistent infection. J. Virol., 69:2384-2392;
15
4. Boise, L.H., M. Gonzalez-Garcia, C.E. Postema, L. Ding, T. Lindsten, L.A. Turka, X. Mao, G. Nunez, and C.B. Thompson, (1993) Bcl-x₁ a bcl-2 related gene that functions as a dominant regulator of apoptotic cell death. Cell, 74:597-608;
20
5. Cheng, E.H. Y., B. Levine, L.H. Boise, C.B. Thompson, and J. M. Hardwick, (1996) Bax-independent inhibition of apoptosis by Bcl-x₁. Nature, 379:554-556;
25
6. Clegg, R.M. (1992) Fluorescence resonance energy transfer and nucleic acids. Meth. Enzy., 211:353-388;
30
7. Clem. R., and L.K. Miller, (1993) Apoptosis reduces both the in vitro replication and the in vivo infectivity of baculovirus. J. Virol., 67:3730-3738;

8. Friedman, L.S., E.A. Ostermeyer, E.D. Lynch, C.I. Szabo, L.A. Anderson, P. Dowd, M.K. Lee, S.E. Rowell, J.M. Boyd, and M.C. King, (1994) The search for BRCA1. *Cancer Res.*, **54**:6374-6382;
- 5 9. Gordon, G.W., G. Berry, X.H. Liang, B. Levine, and B. Herman, (1998) quantitative fluorescence resonance energy transfer (FRET) measurements using fluorescence microscopy." *Biophys. J.*, 74:2702-2713;
- 10 10. Grandgirard, D., E. Studer, L. Monney, T. Belser, I. Fellay, C. Borner, and M.R. Michel, (1998) Alphaviruses induce apoptosis in Bcl-2-overexpressing cells evidence for a caspase-mediated proteolytic inactivation of Bcl-2. *EMBO J.*, 17:1268-1278;
- 15 11. Hardwick, J.M., (1997) Virus-induced apoptosis. *Adv. Pharmacol.*, 41:295-336;
- 20 12. Herman, B., (1996) Fluorescence microscopy: state of the art p. 1-14. In J. Slavik (ed.), *Fluorescent microscopy and fluorescent probes*. Plenum Press. New York, N.Y.;
- 25 13. Hinshaw, V. S., C. W. Olsen, N. Dybdahl-Sissoko, and D. Evans, (1994) Apoptosis: a mechanism of cell killing by influenza A and B viruses. *J. Virol.*, **68**:3667-3673;
14. Jiang, H.H. and B. Levine, Unpublished data.
- 30 15. Joe, A.K., H.H. Foo, L. Kleeman, and B. Levine, (1998) The transmembrane domains of Sindbis virus envelope glycoproteins induce cell death. *J. Virol.*, 72:3935-3943;

16. Krakauer, D.C., and R.J. Payne, (1997) The evolution of virus-induced apoptosis. *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. Ser. B*, 2641:1757-1762;
- 5 17. Levine, B., J.E. Goldman, H.H. Jiang, D.E. Griffin, and J.M. Hardwick, (1996) Bcl-2 protects mice against fatal alphavirus encephalitis. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA*, 93:4810-4815;
- 10 18. Levine, B., Q. Huang, J.T. Isaacs, J.C. Reed, D.E. Griffin, and J.M. Hardwick, (1993) Conversion of lytic to persistent alphavirus infection by the bcl-2 cellular oncogene. *Nature*, 361:739-742;
- 15 19. Lewis, J., S.L. Wesslingh, D.E. Griffin, and J.M. Hardwick, (1996) Alpha-virus-induced apoptosis in mouse brains correlates with neurovirulence. *J.Virol.*, 70:1828-1835;
- 20 20. Liang, X.H., M. Volkmann, R. Klein, B. Herman, and B. Lockett, (1994) Colocalization of tumor suppressor protein p53 and human papillomavirus E6 protein in human cervical carcinoma cell lines. *Oncogene* 8:2645-2652;
- 25 21. Liao, C.L., Y.L. Lin, J.J. Wang, Y.L. Huang, C.T. Yeh, S.H. Ma, and L.K. Chen, (1997) Effect of enforced expression of human bcl-2 on Japanese encephalitis virus-induced apoptosis in cultured cells. *J. Virol.*, 71:5963-5971;
- 30 22. Lupas, A., M. Van Dyke, and M.J. Stock, (1991) Predicting coiled coils from protein sequences. *Science*, 252:1162-1164;

23. Merry, D.E., and S.J. Korsmeyer, (1997) Bcl-2 gene family in the nervous system. *Annu. Rev. Neurosci.*, 20:245-267;
- 5 24. Nava, V.E., A. Rosen, M.A. Velicuona, R.J. clem, B. Levine, and J.M. Hardwick, (1998) Sindbis virus induces apoptosis through a caspase-dependent Crm-A-sensitive pathway. *J. Virol.*, 72:452-459;
- 10 25. Oberhaus, S.M., R.L. Smith, G.W. Clayton, T.S. Dermody, and K.L. Tyler, (1997) Reovirus infection and tissue injury in the mouse central nervous system as associated with apoptosis. *J. Virol.*, 71:2100-2106;
- 15 26. Olsen, C.W., J.C. Kehren, N.R. Dybdahi-Sissoki, and V.S. Hinshaw, (1996) bcl-2 alters influenza virus, yield spread, and hemagglutinin glycosylation. *J. Virol.*, 80:663-666;
- 20 27. Oltvai, Z., C.L. Milliman, and S.J. Korsmeyer, (1993) Bcl-2 heterodimerizes in vivo with a conserved homolog, Bax, that accelerates programmed cell death. *Cell*, 74:609-619;
- 25 28. Park, J.R., and D.M. Hockenbery, (1996) Bcl-2, a novel regulator of apoptosis. *J. Cell. Biochem.*, 60:12-17;

29. Pekosz, A., J. Phillips, D. Pleasure, D. Merry, and F. Gonzalez-Scarano, (1996) Induction of apoptosis by LaCrosse virus infection and role of neuronal differentiation and human bcl-2 expression in its prevention. *J. Virol.*, 70:5329-5335;
30. Reed, J.C., (1997) Double identity for proteins of the Bcl-2 family. *Nature*, 387:773-776;
31. Rodgers, S.E., E.S. Barton, S.M. Oberhaus, B. Pike, C.A.G. Terence, K.L. Tyler, and T.S. Dermody, (1997) Reovirus-induced apoptosis of MDCK cells is not linked to viral yield and is blocked by Bcl-2. *J. Virol.*, 71:2540-2546;
32. Rommens, J.M., F. Durocher, J. McArthur, P. Tonin, J.F. LeBlanc, T. Allen, C. Samson, L. Ferri, S. Narod, K. Morgan, and J. Simard, (1995) Generation of a transcription map at the HSD178 locus centromeric to BRCA1 at 17q21. *Genomics*, 28:530-542;
33. Root, D.D., (1997) In situ molecular association of dystrophin with actin revealed by sensitized emission immuno-resonance energy transfer. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 94:5685-5690;
34. Scallan, M.F., T.E. Allsopp, and J.K. Fazakerley, (1997) bcl-2 acts early to restrict Semliki Forest virus replication and delays virus-induced programmed cell death. *J. Virol.*, 71:1583-1590;
35. Selvin, P.R., (1995) Fluorescence resonance energy transfer. *Method Enzymol.*, 246:300-333;
36. Shen, Y., and T.E. Shenk, (1995) Viruses and apoptosis. *Curr. Opin. Genet.*, 5:105-111;

37. Soares, M.B., M.F. Bonaldo, P. Jelene, L. Su, L. Lawton, and A. Efstradiadis, (1994) Construction and characterization of a normalized cDNA library. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 91:9228-9232;
- 5 38. Tangir, J., M.G. Muto, R.S. Berkowitz, W.R. Welch, D.A. Bell, and S.C. Mok, (1996) A 400 kb novel deletion unit centromeric to the BRCA1 gene in sporadic epithelial ovarian cancer. *Oncogene*, 12:735-740;
- 10 39. Teodoro, J.G., and P.E. Branton, (1997) Regulation of apoptosis by viral gene products. *J. Virol.*, 71:1739-1746;
- 15 40. Tucker, P.C., E.G. Strauss, R.J. Kuhn, J.H. Strauss, and D.E. Griffin, (1993) Viral determinants of age-dependent virulence of Sindbis virus for mice. *J. Virol.*, 67:4605-4610;
- 20 41. Ubol, S., P.C. Tucker, D.E. Griffin, and J.M. Hardwick, (1994) Neurovirulent strains of alphavirus induce apoptosis in bcl-2 expressing cells: role of a single amino acid change in the E2 glycoprotein. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 91:5202-5206; and
- 25 42. Yin, X.M., Z.N. Oltvai, and S.J. Korsmeyer, (1994) Bh1 and BH2 domains of Bcl-2 are required for inhibition of apoptosis and heterodimerization with BAX. *Nature*, 369:321-323.
- 30

FOURTH SERIES OF EXPERIMENTS:

Figure 22 shows the growth curve of the virus, a gammaherpesvirus 68, in human MCF7 breast carcinoma cells that are transfected with an empty vector (MCF7/control cells) or with a vector expressing human *beclin* (MCF/*beclin* cells). The results show that there is an approximately 10-fold decrease in the amount of virus in cells which express *beclin* as compared to the control cells. These data indicate that *beclin* may also have antiviral effects against members of the herpesvirus family.

In other studies, we have shown that there is a direct interaction between Beclin and Bcl-2-like proteins that are encoded by gammaherpesvirus 68, Kaposi's Sarcoma Herpesvirus (HHV8) and Epstein Barr virus.

FIFTH SERIES OF EXPERIMENTS

Genetic pathways regulating cellular homeostasis may be important determinants of viral pathogenesis. We have shown
5 that overexpression of several anti-apoptotic genes in virally-infected neurons protects suckling mice from fatal alphavirus encephalitis, suggesting an important role of virus-induced neuronal apoptosis in disease pathogenesis. To further understand the molecular pathways governing
10 neuronal apoptotic death, we performed a yeast two hybrid screen of a mouse brain library, using the anti-apoptosis gene, bcl-2 as a bait. We identified and characterized a novel bcl-2 interacting gene, termed beclin. Beclin plays a role in bcl-2-mediated protection against alphavirus-
15 induced apoptosis in vitro, and beclin overexpression in vivo protects mice against fatal alphavirus encephalitis. Beclin is a candidate tumor suppressor gene which inhibits cellular proliferation in vitro and tumorigenesis in vivo, perhaps by acting as a negative regulator of G2/M. Overexpression of
20 a dominant negative mutant of cdc2, a cyclin-dependent kinase required for the G2/M transition, also protects mice against fatal alphavirus encephalitis. These observations suggest that cell cycle regulators, particularly those involved in G2/M, may be important for virus-induced neuronal death in
25 vivo.

SIXTH SERIES OF EXPERIMENTS

The process of autophagy, or bulk degradation of cellular proteins through an autophagosomic-lysosomal pathway, is important in normal growth control and may be defective in tumor cells. However, little is known about the genetic mediators of autophagy in mammalian cells and whether genetic mediators of autophagy influence tumor development. Recently, 14 genes, the *apg* genes, have been identified in *S. cerevisiae* that are required for yeast autophagy¹. The mammalian gene encoding Beclin 1², a novel Bcl-2-interacting, coiled-coil protein, shares structural similarity with the yeast autophagy gene product, Apg6/Vps30p (3,4), and is monoallelically deleted in 40-75% of sporadic human breast cancers and ovarian cancers⁵⁻¹¹. Here we show, using gene transfer techniques, that *beclin 1* promotes autophagy both in autophagy-defective yeast with a targeted disruption of *apg6/vps30* and in autophagy-defective human MCF7 breast carcinoma cells. The autophagy-promoting activity of *beclin 1* in MCF7 cells is associated with an ability to inhibit MCF7 cellular proliferation, *in vitro* clonogenicity, and tumorigenesis in nude mice. Furthermore, endogenous Beclin 1 protein expression is frequently undetectable or low in malignant human breast epithelial cell lines and tissue, but is expressed ubiquitously at high levels in normal breast epithelia. Thus, *beclin 1* is a mammalian autophagy gene with tumor suppressor function that is expressed at decreased levels in human breast cancer. These findings indicate that there is an evolutionarily conserved genetic link between autophagy and tumor suppressor pathways, and raise the possibility that decreased expression of autophagy proteins may contribute to the development or progression of breast and other human malignancies.

Autophagy is an evolutionarily conserved process that occurs in both yeast and mammalian cells in which there is bulk degradation of cellular contents via an autophagosomal-lysosomal pathway (reviewed in ¹²). The process of autophagy liberates free amino acids and nucleotides and enable cells to survive under nutrient deprivation conditions as well as to undergo structural remodeling during differentiation. Protein degradation through an autophagy pathway has also been postulated to serve as a mechanism for negative regulation of cell growth. In support of this theory, cancerous transformation *in vitro* is associated with decreased rates of autophagic degradation^{13,14}. Malignant cell lines display less autophagic activity than their normal counterparts and are less prone to increase autophagic activity in response to serum deprivation or high cell density¹⁵⁻¹⁸. Furthermore, in rat liver carcinogenesis models, there is an inverse correlation between stage of malignancy and autophagic activity¹⁹. However, it is not known whether reduced autophagy in tumor cells directly contributes to deregulated cell growth, or alternatively, is the result of malignant transformation.

Genetic screens have identified 14 genes that are required for autophagy in yeast, but no mammalian autophagy genes have as-of-yet been identified^{1,3,20-22}. Human Beclin 1 was recently isolated using a yeast two-hybrid screen with Bcl-2 as a bait², and shares 24.4% amino acid identity (and 39.1% conservation) with the yeast autophagy gene product, Apg6/Vps30p. Yeast disrupted of *apg6/vps30* are defective both in their ability to undergo nitrogen deprivation-induced autophagy³ as well in their ability to properly sort selective vacuolar proteins⁴. To determine whether Beclin 1 is a functional homolog of Apg6/Vps30p, we investigated whether *beclin 1* expression could restore autophagic activity in *apg6/vps30*-disrupted yeast. *Apg6/vps30*-disrupted yeast (strain JCY300)⁴ were first transformed with the yeast expression vector, pRS424.*vps30* which contains the complete

apg6/vps30 gene. The open reading frame of *apg6/vps30* was then replaced by homologous recombination with the open reading frame of human *beclin 1* in the JCY3000 + pRS424.*vps30* transformants to generate yeast clones (referred to as
5 JCY3000 + pRS424.*beclin 1*) that express human flag epitope-tagged Beclin 1 (Fig. 23a) under the control of *apg6/vps30* regulatory regions. Four hours following transfer to nitrogen-starvation media, we compared the percentage of cells with autophagic bodies within the yeast vacuole in
10 isogenic wild-type yeast (strain SEY620)⁴, *apg6/vps30*-disrupted yeast (strain JCY3000)⁴, *apg6/vps30*-disrupted yeast transformed with pRS424.*vps30*, *apg6/vps30*-disrupted yeast transformed with pRS424.*beclin 1*, and *apg6/vps30*-disrupted yeast transformed with an empty
15 pRS424 vector. In the presence of PMSF (a protease inhibitor that facilitates detection of autophagic bodies by blocking their degradation²¹), numerous cells with autophagic bodies within the vacuole were seen in wild-type yeast, and *apg6/vps30* and *beclin 1*-transformed Δ *apg6/vps30* yeast (Fig.
20 23b, 23c). In contrast, significantly fewer cells were seen with autophagic bodies within the vacuole among non-transformed Δ *apg6/vps30* yeast or Δ *apg6/vps30* yeast transformed with empty pRS424 ($p < 0.0001$, analysis of variance). Thus, *beclin 1* complements *apg6/vps30* and
25 restores autophagy in autophagy-defective Δ *apg6/vps30* yeast.

The *beclin 1* gene maps to a tumor susceptibility locus on human chromosome 17q21^{23,24} that is monoallelically deleted in up to 40-75% of cases of sporadic ovarian and breast
30 carcinomas^{5-11,25}. This observation, coupled with the homology between *beclin 1* and *apg6/Vps30*, led us to hypothesize that *beclin 1* is a mammalian autophagy gene with tumor suppressor function. To evaluate this hypothesis, we investigated the effects of *beclin 1* gene transfer on the
35 autophagic activity and growth properties of MCF7 human

breast carcinoma cells. MCF7 cells were originally derived from a patient with 17q21 loss-of-heterozygosity²⁶ and do not express detectable levels of endogenous Beclin 1 (Fig. 25a). To permit conditional expression of a potential
5 anti-proliferative gene, we stably transfected MCF7 cells with a tetracycline-repressible vector, pTC²⁷, containing flag-epitope tagged human Beclin 1 (referred to as MCF7.*beclin1* clones) or no insert (referred to as MCF7.control clones). Seven MCF7.*beclin1* clones which
10 expressed flag-Beclin 1 following tetracycline withdrawal (Fig.3a) were chosen for further phenotypic analysis.

Electron microscopic analysis was performed of two MCF7.control clones and two MCF7.*beclin1* clones which were
15 either maintained in normal growth conditions or subjected to serum and amino acid deprivation for three and a half hours (Fig.24). In normal cultured cells, serum and amino acid deprivation is a potent inducer of autophagy (reviewed in²⁸), which can be recognized at the ultrastructural level
20 as double membrane vacuolar structures containing visible cytoplasmic contents²⁹⁻³¹. To quantitate the amount of autophagy in different MCF7 clones, we examined 100 cells of each clone and determined the mean number of autophagic vacuoles per cell (Fig. 24f). We found that basal levels of
25 autophagy were significantly higher in MCF7.*beclin1* as compared to MCF7.control clones ($p < 0.0001$, analysis of variance; see Fig. 24a, 24b, 24f). Furthermore, the mean number of vacuoles per cell did not increase following serum and amino acid deprivation in MCF7.control cells (Fig 24a,
30 24c, 24f), whereas serum and amino acid deprivation induced a significant increase in autophagy in MCF7.*beclin1* clones ($p < 0.0001$, t-test; Fig 24b, 24d, 24f). This increase was inhibited by pre-treatment with 3-methyladenine, a nucleotide derivative that inhibits the earliest stages of autophagosome
35 formation³². These results indicate that MCF7 human breast carcinoma cells that lack Beclin 1 expression are defective in their capacity to undergo autophagy in response to

nutrient deprivation. Enforced *beclin 1* expression increases the basal levels of autophagy in MCF7 cells as well as restores their ability to undergo nutrient deprivation-induced autophagy.

5

To evaluate the effect of *beclin 1* on MCF7 growth properties, we compared morphology, cellular proliferation rates, clonigenicity *in vitro*, and tumorigenicity *in vivo* of MCF7.*beclin1* and MCF7.control clones. MCF7.*beclin1* clones
10 displayed several morphologic characteristics consistent with a less malignant phenotype, including flatter appearance, larger size, firmer attachment to tissue culture plate, and increased contact inhibition (see electron and light photomicrographs of representative clones, Fig. 24a-b, Fig.
15 25b). As would be predicted based upon the autophagy-promoting effects of *beclin 1*, all MCF7.*beclin1* clones proliferated at a slower rate than MCF7.control clones (Fig. 25c). (The lower rate of proliferation of MCF7.*beclin1* cells could not be explained by an increase in cell death,
20 since cell viability determined by trypan blue staining at identical time points was similar among MCF7.*beclin1* and MCF7.control cells [data not shown]. All MCF.*beclin1* clones were also severely impaired in their clonigenicity *in vitro*, as compared to MCF7.control clones which formed colonies in
25 soft agar with high efficiency ($p < 0.0001$, Chi-Square) (Fig. 3d). Moreover, the incidence of tumor formation of two MCF7.*beclin1* clones that were injected into nude mice was significantly lower than that of three MCF7.control clones (14-25% vs. 75-89%, $p < 0.0001$; Chi-square) (Fig. 25e). The
30 few tumors that did develop in mice injected with MCF7.*beclin1* clones had very few flag-Beclin 1 immunoreactive cells whereas almost all MCF7.*beclin1* cells were immunoreactive prior to injection into nude mice, indicating that tumor formation was associated with loss of Beclin 1
35 protein expression (see representative example, Fig. 25f). Taken together, these data demonstrate that Beclin 1 can

function as a negative regulator of mammary cell growth and tumorigenesis.

The frequent allelic deletions of *beclin 1* in human breast
5 cancer, coupled with its autophagy-promoting and tumor
suppressor effects, raise the possibility that functional
inactivation of *beclin 1* may be important in breast cancer
development or progression. A previous study did not
10 identify any coding region mutations in 10 human breast
carcinoma cell lines (including 8 cell lines with net allelic
deletions of *beclin 1* identified by FISH analysis) and did
not identify any abnormalities in *beclin 1* mRNA expression
in human breast carcinoma cell lines ³³. Although these
findings do not exclude genomic DNA mutations of *beclin 1* in
15 human breast cancer, they do suggest that such mutations may
not be frequent. However, certain tumor suppressor genes do
not demonstrate bi-allelic mutations in cancer (and fulfill
the Knudson two-hit criteria³⁴ for classification as a tumor
suppressor gene) but still demonstrate haplo-insufficiency
20 for tumor suppression. The prototypic example, p27 ³⁵, is
mono-allelically deleted ³⁶⁻³⁸ and has low protein expression
³⁹⁻⁴² in a high percentage of human cancers; the low protein
expression is thought to result from decreased protein
stability ⁴⁰ rather than genetic alterations or altered
25 transcription.

To evaluate whether down-regulation of Beclin 1 protein
expression is a mechanism of functional inactivation in human
breast cancer, we performed Western blot analysis of human
30 breast carcinoma-derived cell lines and matched normal and
malignant breast tissue from patients with invasive sporadic
breast carcinoma. Of 11 human breast carcinoma cell lines
examined, only three demonstrated detectable Beclin 1 protein
expression (see representative samples in Fig. 26a). Of 17
35 pairs of equivalent volumes of matched normal and malignant
breast tissue, 15 samples had higher levels of Beclin 1
expression in normal as compared to tumor tissue, whereas 16

pairs had higher levels of expression of control proteins (e.g. actin, cytokeratin) in the tumor tissue (see representative samples in Fig. 26b). These latter findings demonstrate the despite higher overall levels of protein in breast tumors (which consist primarily of malignant epithelial cells) as compared to normal breast tissue (which consists primarily of fat cells), specific expression of the Beclin 1 protein is usually decreased.

To confirm that the decreased levels of Beclin 1 protein expression in tumors reflected a loss of expression in epithelial cells, we performed immunohistochemical staining of paraffin-embedded sections from 10 of the matched normal and malignant breast samples analyzed by Western blot. We found that in all 10 cases, there was strong Beclin 1 immunoreactivity in all normal breast epithelial cells (see examples in Fig.26c) (as well as in the media layer of smooth muscle). However, in five of the ten cases, Beclin 1 immunoreactivity was absent in all of the malignant epithelial cells. Immunoperoxidase staining of an additional 22 of cases of breast carcinoma revealed decreased expression of Beclin 1 in malignant as compared to normal breast epithelial cells in 13 cases. Thus, *beclin 1* is expressed in normal breast epithelial cells, but its expression is commonly decreased in malignant breast epithelial cells.

Reduced levels of Beclin 1, an autophagy and tumor suppressor protein, in human breast carcinoma suggests that therapeutic compounds that increase Beclin 1 protein expression in human breast carcinoma cells may be effective treatments for human breast cancer. This hypothesis was evaluated by determining whether tamoxifen, an anti-estrogen compound that is used in treating breast cancer, increases the expression of Beclin 1 in MCF7 human breast carcinoma cells. The levels of Beclin 1 antibody, 843, at serial time points after treatment with 10mm of tamoxifen. The results (Figure 27) indicate that Beclin 1 protein expression is barely detectable in untreated MCF7 cells and that within 72 hours after tamoxifen

treatment, Beclin 1 protein expression is significantly increased in MCF7 cells. The ability of tamoxifen, an effective anti-breast tumor agent, to increase Beclin 1 expression in MCF7 human breast carcinoma cells supports the hypothesis that induction of Beclin 1 expression in human breast cancer may be therapeutically effective.

In summary, data indicates that *beclin 1* is the first identified mammalian gene with a role in mediating autophagy. Prior studies have indicated that signalling through the S6 kinase pathway exerts inhibitory effects on mammalian autophagy⁴³, but no genes have been identified that play a role in the execution of autophagy in mammalian cells. Human homologs exist of other yeast autophagy genes^{44,45} and given the functional evolutionary conservation between *beclin 1* and *apg6/vps30*, it seems likely that these human homologs will also be found to play a role in mammalian autophagy. Modification of one of the human homologues, human Apg5p, in apoptotic cells⁴⁴, has led others to postulate that yeast autophagy and mammalian apoptosis may share common pathways⁴⁶. Interestingly, Beclin 1 interacts with the apoptosis regulator, Bcl-2², further suggesting a possible interrelationship between autophagy and apoptosis. However, at least in the context of a CNS viral infection, *beclin 1* has anti-apoptotic, not pro-apoptotic effects², consistent with a model in which autophagy enables stressed cells to survive rather than a model in which autophagy machinery is used to execute apoptotic death.

A common feature of malignant cells is that they fail to respond to normal growth inhibitory and autophagy-stimulatory signals such as nutrient deprivation and high density¹⁵⁻¹⁸. Enforced expression of an autophagy gene not only restores nutrient deprivation-induced autophagy in breast carcinoma cells but also suppresses their malignant phenotype suggest that autophagy is a fundamental mechanism for preventing the deregulated growth of tumor cells. Furthermore, the frequent monoallelic deletions and decreased expression of *beclin 1*

in human breast cancer suggest that specific molecular alterations in autophagy pathways may contribute to tumorigenesis. It may therefore be possible to develop new anti-cancer therapeutic strategies that increase the
5 expression of autophagy genes such as *beclin 1*, and thereby, restore normal growth control.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Yeast strains, media, and genetic methods. The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* strains used for cloning, immunochemical analysis, and autophagy assays were SEY6210 (*MAT α leu2-3, 112 ura3-52 his Δ 200 trp1- Δ 901 lys2-801 suc2- Δ 9*) and JCY3000 (SEY6210 Δ vps30::HIS3). JCY3000 yeast were transformed with pRS.vps30 with the procedure of Eble et al.⁴⁷ and flag-beclin 1 was substituted for the open reading frame of *apg6/vps30* in pRS.vps30 using recombination-mediated PCR-directed plasmid construction *in vivo*⁴⁸. Yeast were grown in either YEPD, in synthetic complete medium, SD, lacking trp for transformation selection, or in SD(-N) for starvation experiments, consisting of 2% glucose with 1.7g/l of yeast nitrogen base without amino acids and without ammonium sulfate.

Mammalian cell lines and transfections. Human breast carcinoma cell lines were obtained from ATCC and maintained according to ATCC instructions. MCF7 cells were transfected using liposome-mediated transfer with the plasmid, pTC²⁷, containing flag epitope-tagged human *beclin 1* cloned into the *Nhe* I site or no insert. Stable transfectants were selected for with 300 μ g/ml hygromycin and maintained in 2 μ g/ml tetracycline; tetracycline was withdrawn five days before all experiments.

Immunochemical procedures. Yeast and mammalian cell lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE, followed by immunoblotting with anti-flag monoclonal (M2, VWR; 20 μ g/ml) or polyclonal antibody (Zymed, 1:200 dilution), polyclonal anti-Beclin 1 antibody 843² (1:200 dilution), or anti-actin (Boehringer Mannheim, 1:400 dilution). Immunoperoxidase staining to detect flag-Beclin 1 and endogenous Beclin 1 expression was performed using M2 (5 μ g/ml) or 843 (1:100), respectively,

with the ABC method according to the manufacturer's instructions (Vector Laboratories).

Autophagy analysis. Yeast strains were grown overnight in
5 YEPD or liquid SD-trp, transferred to SD (-N) at a
concentration of 2×10^7 cells/ml, incubated for four hours
in the presence or absence of 1mM PMSF, visualized using DIC
optics with a Plan-Apochromat 100x 1.4 NA objective, and
imaged with a cooled CCD camera using IP Lab software. MCF7
10 cells were grown in normal media or serum and amino-acid free
media, fixed with 2.5% glutaraldehyde, postfixated with 1%
 OsO_4 , and embedded in Lx-112 (Ladd Research Industries, Inc.)
and Embed-812 (E.M.S.). Thin sections were cut on MT-700
RMC, stained with uranyl acetate and lead citrate, and
15 examined by transmission electron microscopy using a JEOL
JEM-1200 EXII.

Proliferation, clonogenicity and tumorigenicity assays. MCF7
clones were seeded in 96 well plates at a density of 5×10^3
20 cells per well, and cell proliferation was measured at serial
time points using the MTT Cell Proliferation Kit (Boehringer
Mannheim) according to the manufacturer's instructions. MCF7
clones were plated in triplicate at a density of 5×10^4
cells per 35 mm-well in semi-solid medium (soft agar) as
25 described ⁴⁹ and colonies were counted at 21 days. Five
week-old NCR nude mice (Taconic Farms) were implanted with
slow release estrogen pellets (1.7 mg/60 day, Innovative
Research of America) and injected subcutaneously with 5×10^6
tumor cells. Animals were necropsied eight weeks after
30 injection for gross and histologic confirmation of tumor and
analysis of flag Beclin 1 protein expression.

Autophagy is an evolutionarily conserved process that occurs
in both yeast and mammalian cells in which there is bulk
degradation of cellular contents via an
35 autophagosomal-lysosomal pathway. The process of autophagy
liberates free amino acids and nucleotides and enables cells
to survive under nutrient deprivation conditions as well as

to undergo structural remodeling during differentiation. In mammalian cells, the process of autophagy is thought to occur in distinct stages, involving invagination of the rough endoplasmic reticulum to form an early autophagosome; fusion
5 of the autophagosome with a vesicle containing lysosomal autophagosomethe formation membrane proteins (e.g. LGP120 and H⁺-ATPase) to become an acidic late autophagosome; acquisition of acid hydrolases and hydrolysis of its vacuolar contents; and transformation into a residual body. In
10 yeast, the sequence of events is essentially the same, with formation of an autophagosome; fusion of the autophagosome to the vacuole, which is equivalent to a lysosome in mammalian cells; delivery of the inner membrane structures of the autophagosome to the vacuole as autophagic bodies; and
15 destruction of the autophagic bodies by yeast proteinases.

For decades, it has been postulated that protein degradation through an autophagy pathway may serve as an important mechanism for negative regulation of cell growth. Support
20 for this hypothesis stems from the following observations: In addition to changes in rates of protein synthesis, cell growth rate can be modulated by changes in the rate of protein degradation. Negative control of cell growth through protein degradation is generally exerted by an
25 autophagic pathway. Cancerous transformation in vitro may be associated with changes in protein degradation. Malignant cell lines usually display lower protein degrading activity than their normal counterparts and may be less prone to increase their degradation rate in response to serum
30 deprivation or high cell density. In rat liver carcinogenesis models, a mild reduction in lysosomal protein degradation and autophagic activity is observed at a preneoplastic stage and more significant reduction is observed in primary hepatocellular tumor cells .

Together, these observations raise the interesting possibility that defects in autophagy pathways may contribute to deregulated cell growth. However, all data to date regarding the relationship between autophagy and negative growth control has been of a correlative nature; i.e. decreased autophagy has been observed in cells with increased growth rates but it is not known whether the reduced autophagy in tumor cells is a cause or effect (or associated epiphenomenon) of malignant transformation. Further studies are required to evaluate whether there is a causal relationship between autophagy dysregulation and tumorigenesis.

The recent characterization of autophagy in yeast has provided the opportunity to use genetic approaches to investigate the molecular control of autophagy. Genetic screens in the yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* identified 14 genes, termed *apg* genes, that are required for yeast autophagy. Mutation or disruption of these genes prevents yeast from forming autophagic bodies when subjected to nutrient deprivation, from surviving during conditions of nutrient deprivation, and from undergoing sporulation/differentiation. The original cloning of the *apg* genes revealed little about their function. However, recent advances have shed more light on the possible functions of the individual *apg* genes. First, Matsuura et al. have shown that Apg1p is a novel type of serine/threonine protein kinase, providing evidence for involvement of protein phosphorylation in the regulation of autophagy. Second, Mizushima et al. have shown that a unique covalent-modification system is essential for autophagy to occur in yeast. The carboxy-terminal glycine residue of Apg12p is conjugated to a lysine residue of Apg5p, and Apg7p is a ubiquitin-E1 like enzyme that is required for the conjugation of Apg12p and Apg5p. Third, the yeast autophagy

gene product, Apg6p, was independently identified as Vps30p in a screen for yeast proteins involved in vacuolar protein sorting. Yeast with a targeted disruption of *apg6/vps30* are unable to properly sort selective vacuolar hydrolases, such as carboxypeptidase Y.

Although autophagy has been recognized as an important process in mammalian cells for the past four decades, virtually nothing is known about the genes involved in mammalian autophagy. The existence of human homologues of some of the recently cloned yeast autophagy genes provides new opportunities to make important discoveries about the molecular mediators of mammalian autophagy. The *apg5* and *apg12* genes both have human homologues, suggesting that there is a conserved pathway of ubiquitin-dependent protein degradation in yeast and mammalian cells. In addition, our laboratory has recently cloned and characterized the human homolog of the yeast autophagy gene, *apg6/vps30*, which is a novel gene termed *beclin 1*. We isolated *beclin 1* by virtue of the interaction of its encoded gene product with the anti-apoptotic protein, Bcl-2, in a yeast two-hybrid screen. In previously published studies, we demonstrated that *beclin 1* is ubiquitously expressed in mouse and human tissues and that overexpression of wild-type Beclin 1, but not Beclin 1 lacking the Bcl-2 binding domain, inhibits Sindbis virus-induced apoptosis in neurons. In addition to cellular Bcl-2 family members, we have also found that viral Bcl-2-like proteins encoded by oncogenic gammaherpesviruses interact with Beclin 1.

30

Yeast and mammalian autophagy is regulated by a variety of environmental factors, the most influential being availability of amino acids. The formation of the autophagosome is modulated by a group of regulatory amino acids: leucine, glutamine, proline, methionine, histidine,

35

tryptophan, tyrosine and phenylalanine. When these amino acids are removed from the culture medium, both the rate of protein and RNA degradation and the number of autophagic vacuoles increase. Amino acids are considered to be primary
5 regulators of autophagy, since they can override most forms of induced proteolysis in the absence of hormones. However, hormones and growth factors also play a role in the regulation of autophagy. For example, insulin inhibits the degradation of proteins and RNA and the formation of
10 autophagosomes in many cell types. Glucagon, isoproterenol and cyclic AMP stimulate protein degradation and autophagy in liver cells, but have opposite effects in cardiac myocytes. In addition, proteolysis induced by nutrient stress can be suppressed by EGF and IGF-1 in many cell types

15

Recent evidence suggests that these environmental/hormonal factors may regulate autophagy through an evolutionarily conserved signalling pathway involving TOR in yeast and RAFT1 in mammalian cells. A model is emerging in which TOR, a
20 phosphatidylinositol kinase homologue and its mammalian counterpart, RAFT1, are thought to negatively regulate induction of autophagy by activation of p70 S6 serine/threonine kinase which in turn, phosphorylates the ribosomal protein S6. Phosphorylation of ribosomal protein
25 S6 is simultaneously inhibitory for autophagy and stimulatory for protein synthesis and cell cycle progression through G1 in response to mitogenic signals. Consistent with this model, treatment of cells with autophagy inhibitory stimuli such as insulin and amino acids is associated with linear
30 increases in S6 phosphorylation, and linear decreases are seen in p70 S6 kinase activation and S6 phosphorylation under autophagy promoting conditions. The evidence for a negative regulatory role of TOR in yeast autophagy is two-fold. First, rapamycin, an inhibitor of TOR function, induces
35 autophagy even in yeast cells growing in nutrient-rich

medium. Second, a temperature sensitive TOR mutant leads to induction of autophagy at a nonpermissive temperature. (Of note, rapamycin inactivation of TOR in yeast also induces a G0 growth arrest. The site of action of TOR is upstream of the Apg proteins, as rapamycin does not induce autophagy in yeast with disrupted *apg* genes.

These observations suggest that a TOR/RAFT1-S6 kinase signalling pathway may simultaneously regulate the balance between cell proliferation in response to mitogens and negative cell growth via autophagy. The TOR/RAFT1 signal transduction pathway is thought to provide an important checkpoint control, linking amino acid sufficiency to the control of peptide chain initiation. Abnormal activation of S6 kinase activity is postulated to be a potential mechanism for uncontrolled cell growth and oncogenesis. An interesting possibility is that inactivation of downstream targets of TOR involved in the autophagy arm of the pathway, such as the Apg proteins, could also contribute to deregulated cell growth.

In addition to a role in apoptosis regulation, *beclin 1*, the human homolog of the yeast autophagy gene, *apg6/vps30*, is a candidate tumor suppressor gene. We originally became interested in the possibility that *beclin 1* is a candidate tumor suppressor gene because it maps to a region of chromosome 17q21 that is frequently monoallelically deleted in sporadic human breast and ovarian cancer. While the tumor suppressor gene *BRCA1* maps to this region, *BRCA1* is thought to only be important in the familial and not sporadic forms of these diseases. Most cancer geneticists believe that one or more tumor suppressor genes within this region are important in the sporadic forms of breast and ovarian cancer.

Preliminary data obtained to date raise the possibility that *beclin 1* may be a tumor suppressor gene that demonstrates haplo-insufficiency. (i.e. monallelic deletion confers

susceptibility to tumorigenesis, a concept recently demonstrated with p27 +/- mice) Several previous studies have shown deletions of the *beclin 1*-containing region of chromosome 17q21 in up to 50% of cases of sporadic breast cancer and 75% of cases of sporadic ovarian cancer ((including some cases that did not have deletions of the *BRCA1* region of chromosome 17q21]). In human breast cancer cell lines, we confirmed by FISH analysis that *beclin 1* is frequently allelically deleted; 9 of 22 cell lines examined contained net *beclin 1* deletions. In a mutation analysis of 8 cases of sporadic ovarian cancer with 17q21 LOH and 10 breast cancer cell lines with net *beclin 1* deletions, we have not detected any mutations within the *beclin 1* coding region. However, we have found that Beclin 1 protein is expressed ubiquitously in normal breast epithelial cells, but that its expression is frequently absent or decreased in human breast cancer cell lines and in human breast cancer tissue. Furthermore, in the preliminary data section of this proposal, we present evidence that enforced Beclin 1 expression in human MCF7 breast carcinoma cells delays cell proliferation, interferes with anchorage-independent growth, and decreases tumor formation in nude mice. Thus, *beclin 1* is frequently deleted in human breast cancers, its expression is frequently down-regulated in human breast cancers, and it can suppress mammary tumorigenesis. Taken together, these observations suggest that *beclin 1* is a strong candidate tumor suppressor gene. (In the absence of evidence of bi-allelic inactivation of *beclin 1* in human cancers, functional studies in *beclin 1* +/- mice will be required for more definitive proof that it is a haplo-insufficient tumor suppressor.

Impairment of autophagy may contribute to the development or progression of human tumors. However, there has been no direct evidence implying a role for deregulation of autophagy in tumorigenesis; the reductions in autophagy observed in

malignant cells could be secondary or epiphenomenon that are a consequence of other changes in the cells. Our finding that a mammalian homolog of a yeast gene required for autophagy is a candidate tumor suppressor provides the first
5 suggestion of a possible genetic link between autophagic and tumor suppressor pathways. In the preliminary data section, we present evidence that *beclin 1* possesses an evolutionarily conserved role in autophagy, that *beclin 1* has tumor suppressor function in breast carcinoma cells, and that
10 *beclin 1* expression is down-regulated in breast cancer. These data raise the possibility that the tumor suppressor function of *beclin 1* may be related to a mechanism involving autophagy induction and that down-regulation of autophagy proteins may contribute to the development and/or progression
15 of breast and other human cancers. In this proposal, we plan to further explore the relationship between the role of *beclin 1* in autophagy and tumorigenesis. Such studies are expected to provide fundamental insights about the interrelationship between autophagy and the mechanisms
20 underlying the growth of human tumors.

REFERENCES FOR THE SIXTH SERIES OF EXPERIMENTS

1. Tsukada, M. & Ohsumi, Y. Isolation and
characterization of autophagy-defective mutants of
5 *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *FEBS* 333, 169-174 (1993).
2. Liang, X. H. et al. Protection against fatal Sindbis
virus encephalitis by Beclin, a novel
Bcl-2-interacting protein. *J Virol* 72, 8586-8596
10 (1998).
3. Kametaka, S., T. T. O., Ohsumi, M. & Ohsumi, Y.
Apg14p and Apg6/Vps30p form a protein complex
essential for autophagy in the yeast, *Saccharomyces*
15 *cerevisiae*. *J Biol Chem* 273, 22284-22291 (1998).
4. Seaman, M. N. J., Marcusson, E. G., Cereghino, J. L.
& Emr, S. D. Endosome to golgi retrieval of the
vacuolar protein sorting receptor, Vps10p, requires
20 the function of the VPS29, VPS30, and VPS35 gene
products. *J Cell Biol* 137, 79-92 (1997).
5. Cropp, C. S., Champeme, M. H., Lidereau, R. &
Callahan, R. Identification of three regions on
25 chromosome 17q in primary human breast carcinomas
which are frequently deleted. *Cancer Res* 53, 3382-3385
(1993).
6. Eccles, D. M., Russell, S. E. H., Haites, N. E. &
30 T.A.O.C.G., G. Early loss of heterozygosity on 17q in
ovarian cancer. *Oncogene* 7, 2069-2072 (1992).
7. Futreal, P. A. & al, e. Detection of frequent allelic
loss on proximal chromosome 17q in sporadic breast
35 carcinoma using microsatellite length polymorphisms.
Cancer Res 52, 2624-2627 (1992).

8. Russell, S. E. H., Hickey, G. I., Lowry, W. S. & Atkinson, R. J. Allele loss from chromosome 17 in ovarian cancer. *Oncogene* 5, 1581-1583 (1990).
- 5
9. Saito, H. & al, e. Detailed deletion mapping of chromosome 17q in ovarian and breast cancers: 2-cM region on 17q21.3 often and commonly deleted in tumors. *Cancer Res* 53, 3382-3385 (1993).
- 10
10. Tangir, J. & al, e. A 400 kb novel deletion unit centromeric to the BRCA1 gene in sporadic epithelial ovarian cancer. *Oncogene* 12, 735-740 (1996).
- 15
11. Yang-Feng & al., e. Allelic loss in ovarian cancer. *Int J Cancer* 54, 546-551 (1993).
12. Dunn, W. A. J. Autophagy and related mechanisms of lysosomal-mediated protein degradation. *Trends in Cell Bio.* 4, 139-143 (1994).
- 20
13. Bradley, M. O. Regulation of protein degradation in normal and transformed human cells. *J Biol Chem* 252, 5310-5315 (1977).
- 25
14. Lee, H.-K., Jones, R. T., Myers, R. A. M. & Marzella, L. Regulation of protein degradation in normal and transformed human bronchial epithelial cells in culture. *Arch Biochem Biophys* 296, 271-278 (1992).
- 30
15. Gronostajski, R. M. & Pardee, A. B. Protein degradation in 3T3 and tumorigenic transformed 3T3 cells. *J Cell Physiol* 119, 127-132 (1984).

16. Gunn, J. M., Clark, M. G., Knowles, S. E., Hopgood, M. F. & Ballard, F. J. Reduced rates of proteolysis in transformed cells. *Nature* 266, 58-60 (1977).
- 5 17. Knecht, E., Hernandez-Yago, J. & Grisolia, S. Regulation of lysosomal autophagy in transformed and non-transformed mouse fibroblasts under several growth conditions. *Exp. Cell. Res.* 154, 224-232 (1984).
- 10 18. Otsuka, H. & Moskowitz, M. Differences in the rates of protein degradation in untransformed and transformed cell lines. *Exp Cell Res* 112, 127-135 (1978).
- 15 19. Kisen, G. O. et al. Reduced autophagic activity in primary rat hepatocellular carcinoma and ascites hepatoma cells. *Carcinogenesis* 14, 2501-2505 (1993).
- 20 20. Funakoshi, T., Matsuura, A., Noda, T. & Ohsumi, Y. Analyses of APG13 gene involved in autophagy in yeast, *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Gene* 192, 207-213 (1997).
- 25 21. Kametaka, S., Matsuura, A., Wada, Y. & Ohsumi, Y. Structural and functional analyses of APG5, a gene involved in autophagy in yeast. *Gene* 178, 139-143 (1996).

22. Matsuura, A., Tsukada, M., Wada, Y. & Ohsumi, Y. Atg1p, a novel protein kinase required for the autophagic process in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Gene* 192, 245-250 (1997).
- 5 23. Friedman, L. S. et al. The search for BRCA1. *Cancer Res.* 54, 6374-6382 (1994).
- 10 24. Rommens, J. M. et al. Generation of a transcription map at the HSD17B locus centromeric to BRCA1 at 17q21. *Genomics* 28, 530-542 (1995).
- 15 25. Sabatini, D. M., Erdjument-Bromage, H., Lui, M., Tempst, P. & Snyder, S. H. RAFT1: a mammalian protein that binds to FKBP12 in a rapamycin-dependent fashion and is homologous to yeast TORS. *Cell* 78, 35-43 (1994).
- 20 26. Holt, J. T. et al. Growth retardation and tumour inhibition by BRCA1. *Nature Genetics* 12, 298-302 (1996).
- 25 27. Wu, K.-J., Polack, A. & Dalla-Favera, R. Coordinated regulation of iron-controlling genes, H-ferritin and IRP2, by c-MYC. *Science* 283, 676-679 (1999).
28. Mortimore, G. E. & Poso, A. R. Amino acid control of intracellular protein degradation. *Methods Enzymol* 166, 461-476 (1988).
- 30 29. Dunn, W. A. Studies on the mechanisms of autophagy; formation of the autophagic vacuole. *J Cell Biol* 110, 1923-1933 (1990).

30. Dunn, W. A. Studies on the mechanisms of autophagy; maturation of the autophagic vacuole. *J Cell Biol*, 1935-1945 (1990).
- 5 31. Mitchener, J. S., Shelburne, J. D., Bradford, W. D. & Hawkins, H. K. Cellular autophagocytosis induced by deprivation of serum and amino acids in HeLa cells. *Am J Pathol* 83, 485-498 (1976).
- 10 32. Seglen, P. O. & Gordon, P. B. 3-methyladenine: specific inhibitor of autophagic/lysosomal protein degradation in isolated rat hepatocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 79, 1889-1892 (1982).
- 15 33. Aita, V. M. et al. Cloning and genomic structure of *beclin 1*, a candidate tumor suppressor gene on chromosome 17q21. *Submitted*, submitted (1999).
- 20 34. Knudson, A. G. J. Hereditary cancer, oncogenes, and antioncogenes. *Cancer Res* 5, 1437-1443 (1985).
- 25 35. Fero, M. L., Randel, E., Gurley, K. e., Roberts, J. M. & Kemp, C. J. The murine gene p27kip1 is haplo-insufficient for tumour suppression. *Nature* 396, 177-180 (1998).
- 30 36. Pietenpol, J. A. & al, e. Assignment of the human p27Kip1 gene to 12p13 and its analysis in leukemias. *Cancer Res* 88, 1206-1210 (1995).
37. Stegmaier, K. & al., e. Mutational analysis of the candidate tumor suppressor genes TEL and KIP1 in childhood acute lymphoblastic leukemia. *Cancer Res* 56, 1413-1417 (1996).

38. Takeuchi, S. & al., e. Frequency loss of heterozygosity in region of the IP1 locus in non-small cell lung cancer: evidence for a new tumor suppressor gene on short arm of chromosome 12. *Cancer Res.* 56, 738-740 (1996).
39. Esposito, V. & al., e. Prognostic role of the cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor p27 in non-small cell lung cancer. *Cancer Res.* 57, 3381-3385 (1997).
40. Loda, M. & al., e. Increased proteasome-dependent degradation of the cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor p27 in aggressive colorectal carcinomas. *Nature Med* 3, 231-234 (1997).
41. Porter, P. L. et al. Expression of cell-cycle regulators p27kip1 and cyclin E, alone and in combination, correlate with survival in young breast cancer patients. *Nature Med* 3, 222-225 (1997).
42. Hayette, S. & al., e. Molecular analysis of cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitors in human leukemias. *Leukemia* (1997).
43. Blommaart, E. F. C., Luiken, J. J. F. P., Blommaart, P. J. E., vanWoerkom, G. M. & Meijer, A. J. Phosphorylation of ribosomal protein S6 is inhibitory for autophagy in isolated rat hepatocytes. *J Biol Chem* 270, 2320-2326 (1995).
44. Hammond, E. et al. Homology between a human apoptosis specific protein and the product of APG5, a gene involved in autophagy in yeast. *FEBS Letters* 425, 391-395 (1998).
45. Mizushima, N. et al. A protein conjugation system essential for autophagy. *Nature* 395, 395-398 (1998).

46. Jentsch, S. & Ulrich, H. D. Ubiquitous deja vu. *Nature* **395**, 321-323 (1998).
- 5 47. Eble, R. A simple and efficient procedure for transformation of yeasts. *Biotechniques* **13**, 18-20 (1992).
- 10 48. Oldenburg, K. R., vo, K. T., Michaelis, S. & Paddon, C. Recombination-mediated PCR-directed plasmid construction in vivo in yeast. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **25**, 451-452 (1997).
- 15 49. Jiang, W. & al., e. Overexpression of cyclin D1 in rat fibroblasts causes abnormalities in growth control, cell cycle progression and gene expression. *Oncogene* **8**, 3447-3457 (1993).

What is claimed is:

1. A method for treating cancer which comprises
administering to the subject a therapeutically
5 effective amount of beclin so as to restore cell
growth control.
2. A method for treating cancer comprising inducing
increased expression of beclin, thereby restoring
10 cell growth control in the subject.
3. A method for treating cancer comprising inducing
increased expression of beclin, thereby restoring
cell growth control in a cell.
15
4. A method for treating cancer which comprising
contacting a cell with an effective amount of beclin
so as to restore cell growth control.
- 20 5. A method for inhibiting viral replication comprising
administering an effective amount of beclin with the
virus infected cell, thereby inhibiting the viral
replication.
- 25 6. A method for inhibiting viral replication comprising
contacting induction of the expression of Beclin with
the virus infected cell, thereby inhibiting the viral
replication.
- 30 7. A method of treating a viral infection in a subject,
wherein the viral infection is alleviated by
administering a pharmaceutical composition to induce
increased expression of beclin.

8. The method of claim 5, wherein the beclin is full-length beclin.
9. The method of claim 5, wherein the Beclin is a
5 fragment of beclin.
10. The method of claim 5, wherein the virus is an RNA virus.
- 10 11. The method of claim 5, wherein the virus is a Sindbis virus.
12. The method of claim 5, wherein the virus is a herpes virus.
- 15 13. The method of claim 5, wherein the virus is influenza virus.
14. The method of claim 5, wherein administering beclin
20 comprises:
(a) recovering infected cells from the subject;
(b) introducing the isolated beclin into the cells; and
(c) reintroducing the cells of step (b) into the subject
so as to treat the infected subject.
- 25 15. The method of claim 14, wherein the reintroduction comprises, topical, oral, aerosol, subcutaneous administration, infusion, intralesional, intramuscular, intraperitoneal, intratumoral, intratracheal,
30 intravenous injection, liposome-mediated delivery or vector delivery.
16. A method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject comprising:
35 a. obtaining a nucleic acid sample from the subject;
and

- b. determining whether one or more of the subject's beclin alleles or regulatory regions to those alleles are deleted or different from the wild type so as to reduce the subject's expression of polypeptide controls cell growth.
- 5
17. The method of claim 16, wherein the control of cell growth is by suppression of tumor activity.
- 10 18. The method of claim 16, wherein the control of cell growth is by autophagy.
19. The method of claim 16, wherein the carcinoma is breast cancer.
- 15 20. The method of claim 16, wherein the carcinoma is ovary cancer.
21. The method of claim 16, wherein the carcinoma is prostate cancer.
- 20 22. The method of claim 16, wherein one or more beclin alleles contain splice site junction mutations.
- 25 23. The method of claim 16, wherein there are one or more mutations in the 100 base pair region centered about the splice acceptor site consensus sequence located upstream of the exon spanning the nucleotides corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B or one or more mutations in the 100 base pair region centered about the splice donor site consensus sequence located downstream of the exon spanning the nucleotides corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B.
- 30 24. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step b comprises determining whether one or more beclin promoter regions differ from the wild type.
- 35

25. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises determining whether one or more beclin promotor regions are hypermethylated.
- 5 26. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises determining whether one or more beclin enhancer regions differ from the wild type.
- 10 27. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises determining whether one or more beclin 5' or 3' nontranslated regions differ from the wild type.
- 15 28. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises determining whether one or more beclin alleles have a premature termination codon.
- 20 29. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step b comprises determining whether there is a premature termination codon in the nucleic acid corresponding to positions 1180-1240 of figure 1B.
- 25 30. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises contacting the nucleic acid sample with a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the exon adjoining downstream thereto.
- 30 31. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step b comprises contacting the nucleic acid sample with a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the exon adjoining upstream thereto.
- 35 32. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises contactin the nucleic acid sample with a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corressponding to positions 1042-1185

of figure 1B and the intron adjoining downstream thereto.

- 5 33. The method of claim 16, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises contacting the nucleic acid sample with a primer that specifically hybridizes to the junction between the exon corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B and the intron adjoining upstream thereto.
- 10 34. The method of claim 16, wherein a majority of the nucleotides corresponding to positions 1042-1185 of figure 1B have been deleted.
- 15 35. The method of claim 16, wherein the subject was preselected based upon an abnormality at chromosome position 171q21.
- 20 36. The method of claim 16, wherein the abnormality at chromosome position 17q21 comprises a deletion.
37. The method of claim 16, wherein the nucleic acid sample is obtained from the subject's blood.
- 25 38. A method of diagnosing a prediposition to carcinoma in a subject, comprising determining whether the subject has an abnormal subcellular distribution of Beclin.
- 30 39. The method of claim 38, wherein the abnormal subcellular distribution of Beclin comprises Beclin being distributed diffusely in both the nucleus and cytoplasm.
40. The method of claim 38, wherein the carcinoma is breast cancer.
- 35 41. The method of claim 38, wherein the carcinoma is ovary cancer.

42. The method of claim 38, wherein the carcinoma is prostate cancer.
- 5 43. A method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject, comprising contacting the contents of one or more of the subject's cells with one or more antibodies or fragments thereof specific to Beclin.
- 10 44. The method of claim 43, wherein one or more of the antibodies is the antibody with designation number 843 and one or more of the antibodies is the antibody with designation number 844.
- 15 45. The method of claim 43, wherein the carcinoma is breast cancer.
46. The method of claim 43, wherein the carcinoma is ovary cancer.
- 20 47. The method of claim 43, wherein the carcinoma is prostate cancer.
- 25 48. The method of claim 43, wherein the antibody's failure to bind to Beclin indicates that the subject has a predisposition to carcinoma.
49. A pharmaceutical composition which comprises Beclin and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
- 30 50. The pharmaceutical composition of claim 49, wherein the carrier is a diluent, an aerosol, a topical carrier, an aqueous solution, a nonaqueous solution or a solid carrier.
- 35 51. An isolated nucleic acid which encodes a wildtype human Beclin.

52. An isolated nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.
53. The isolated nucleic acid of claim 51 or 52, wherein
5 the nucleic acid is DNA.
54. The isolated nucleic acid of claim 51 or 52, wherein the nucleic acid is RNA.
- 10 55. The isolated nucleic acid of claim 53, wherein the nucleic acid is cDNA.
56. The isolated nucleic acid of claim 53, wherein the nucleic acid is genomic DNA.
- 15 57. The isolated nucleic acid of claim 53, wherein the wildtype Beclin has an amino acid sequence substantially identical to the amino acid sequence designated Seq. I.D. No.: 1A.
- 20 58. The isolated nucleic acid of claim 53, wherein the nucleic acid comprises a nucleic acid having a sequence substantially the same as the sequence designated Seq. I.D. No.: 1B.
- 25 59. An isolated wildtype human beclin protein.
60. An isolated mutant human beclin protein.
61. The protein of claim 59, having the same amino acid
30 sequence as the amino acid sequence designated Seq. I.D. No.: 1A.
62. The isolated nucleic acid of claim 59, having the same amino acid sequence as the amino acid sequence
35 designated Seq. I.D. No.: 1B.
63. A vector comprising the nucleic acid of claim 51 operatively linked to a promoter of RNA transcription.

64. The vector of claim 63, wherein the promoter comprises a bacterial, yeast, insect or mammalian promoter.
- 5 65. The vector of claim 63, further comprising plasmid, cosmid, yeast artificial chromosome (YAC), bacteriophage or eukaryotic viral DNA.
- 10 66. The plasmid of claim 65 designated pSG5/beclin (ATCC Accession Number 97664).
- 15 67. A host vector system for the production of a polypeptide which comprises the vector of claim 63 in a suitable host.
68. The host vector system of claim 63, wherein the suitable host comprises a prokaryotic or eukaryotic cell.
- 20 69. The host vector system of claim 63, wherein the prokaryotic cell comprises a bacterial cell.
- 25 70. The host vector system of claim 63, wherein the eukaryotic cell comprises an yeast, insect, plant or mammalian cell.
- 30 71. A method of producing a polypeptide which comprises growing the host vector system of claim 63, under suitable conditions permitting production of the polypeptide and recovering the polypeptide so produced.
72. A method of obtaining a polypeptide in purified form which comprises:
- 35 (a) introducing the vector of claim 63 into a suitable host cell;
- (b) culturing the resulting host cell so as to produce the polypeptide;

- (c) recovering the polypeptide produced into step (b);
and
 - (d) purifying the polypeptide so recovered.
- 5 73. The method of claim 72, wherein the vector comprises
plasmid, cosmid, yeast artificial chromosome (YAC),
bacteriophage or eukaryotic viral DNA.
- 10 74. The method of claim 72, wherein the suitable host cell
comprises a bacterial, insect, plant or mammalian cell.
75. A purified, wildtype human Beclin.
- 15 76. An oligonucleotide of at least 15 nucleotides capable
of specifically hybridizing with a unique sequence of
nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a
wildtype Beclin without hybridizing to any sequence of
nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a
mutant human Beclin.
- 20 77. An oligonucleotide of at least 15 nucleotides capable
of specifically hybridizing with a unique sequence of
nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a
mutant Beclin without hybridizing to any sequence of
25 nucleotides within a nucleic acid which encodes a
wildtype human Beclin.
78. The oligonucleotide of claim 76 or claim 77, wherein
the nucleic acid is DNA.
- 30 79. The oligonucleotide of claim 76 or claim 77, wherein
the nucleic acid is RNA.
80. A method for determining whether a subject has a
35 predisposition for cancer which comprises:
- (a) obtaining an appropriate nucleic acid sample from
the subject; and

(b) determining whether the nucleic acid sample from step (a) is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin so as to thereby determine whether a subject has a predisposition for cancer.

5

81. The method of claim 80, wherein the nucleic acid sample in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding a mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step (b) comprises:

10

(i) contacting the mRNA with the oligonucleotide of claim 23 under conditions permitting binding of the mRNA to the oligonucleotide so as to form a complex;

15

(ii) isolating the complex so formed; and

(iii) identifying the mRNA in the isolated complex so as to thereby determine whether the mRNA is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

20

82. The method of claim 80, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises:

25

(i) contacting the nucleic acid sample of step (a), and the isolated nucleic acid of claim 1 with restriction enzymes under conditions permitting the digestion of the nucleic acid sample, and the isolated nucleic acid into distinct, distinguishable pieces of nucleic acid;

(ii) isolating the pieces of nucleic acid; and

30

(iii) comparing the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the nucleic acid sample with the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the isolated nucleic acid so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

35

83. The method of claim 80, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises:

- (i) sequencing the nucleic acid sample of step (a);
and
(ii) comparing the nucleic acid sequence of step (i)
5 with the isolated nucleic acid of claim 62, so as to
thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is,
or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a
mutant human Beclin.
- 10 84. The method of claim 81, wherein the nucleic acid sample
in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the
transcript of DNA encoding mutant Beclin, and wherein
the determining of step (b) comprises:
- 15 (i) translating the mRNA under suitable conditions to
obtain an amino acid sequence; and
(ii) comparing the amino acid sequence of step (i) with
the isolated nucleic acid of claim 7 so as to thereby
20 determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is
derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant
human Beclin.
85. The method of claim 81, wherein the determining of step
(b) comprises:
- 25 (i) amplifying the nucleic acid present in the sample
of step (a); and
(ii) detecting the presence of the mutant human Beclin
in the resulting amplified nucleic acid.
- 30 86. The method of claim 80 or claim 81, wherein the
isolated nucleic acid or the oligonucleotide is labeled
with a detectable marker.
- 35 87. The method the claim 86, wherein the detectable marker
is a radioactive isotope, a fluorophor or an enzyme.

88. The method of claim 86, wherein the sample comprises blood, tissue or sera.
89. A method for determining whether a subject has cancer,
5 which comprises:
- (a) obtaining an appropriate nucleic acid sample from the subject; and
 - (b) determining whether the nucleic acid sample from
10 step (a) is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin so as to thereby determine whether a subject has cancer.
90. The method of claim 89, wherein the nucleic acid sample
15 in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding a mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step (b) comprises:
- (i) contacting the mRNA with the oligonucleotide of
20 claim 23 under conditions permitting binding of the mRNA to the oligonucleotide so as to form a complex;
 - (ii) isolating the complex so formed; and
 - (iii) identifying the mRNA in the isolated complex so as
25 to thereby determine whether the mRNA is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.
91. The method of claim 90, wherein the determining of step
(b) comprises:
- (i) contacting the nucleic acid sample of step (a), and
30 the isolated nucleic acid of claim 1 with restriction enzymes under conditions permitting the digestion of the nucleic acid sample, and the isolated nucleic acid into distinct, distinguishable pieces of nucleic acid;
 - (ii) isolating the pieces of nucleic acid; and
35 (iii) comparing the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the nucleic acid sample with the pieces of nucleic acid derived from the isolated nucleic acid so as to thereby

determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

- 5 92. The method of claim 90, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises:

(i) sequencing the nucleic acid sample of step (a);
and

- 10 (ii) comparing the nucleic acid sequence of step (i) with the isolated nucleic acid of claim 8, so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

15

93. The method of claim 90, wherein the nucleic acid sample in step (a) comprises mRNA corresponding to the transcript of DNA encoding a mutant Beclin, and wherein the determining of step (b) comprises:

- 20 (i) translating the mRNA under suitable conditions to obtain an amino acid sequence; and
(ii) comparing the amino acid sequence of step (i) with the isolated nucleic acid of claim 7 so as to thereby determine whether the nucleic acid sample is, or is
25 derived from, a nucleic acid which encodes a mutant human Beclin.

94. The method of claim 90, wherein the determining of step (b) comprises:

30

- (i) amplifying the nucleic acid present in the sample of step (a); and
(ii) detecting the presence of the mutant human Beclin in the resulting amplified nucleic acid.

35

95. The method of claim 94 or claim 95, wherein the isolated nucleic acid or the oligonucleotide is labeled with a detectable marker.

96. The method the claim 89, wherein the detectable marker is a radioactive isotope, a fluorophor or an enzyme.
- 5 97. The method of claim 89, wherein the sample comprises blood, tissue or sera.
98. A method for inhibiting cell proliferation in cells unable to regulate themselves which comprises
10 introducing the isolated nucleic acid of claim 1 into the cells.
99. The method of claim 97, wherein the cells are cancerous.
15
100. A method of treating a subject who has cancer which comprises introducing the isolated nucleic acid of claim 51 or 52, into the subject so as to thereby treat the cancer.
20
101. The method of claim 99, wherein introducing the isolated nucleic acid, comprises:
- 25 (a) recovering cancer cells from the subject;
(b) introducing the isolated nucleic acid of claim 1 into the cells; and
(c) reintroducing the cells of step (b) into the subject so as to treat the subject who has cancer.
- 30 102. The method of claim 99, wherein the cancer cells are breast, ovarian, skeletal, cervical, colon, prostate or lung cells.
103. A pharmaceutical composition comprising a wildtype
35 human Beclin and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.

104. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the polypeptide obtained from the method of claim 18 and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
- 5 105. A method for treating a subject who has cancer comprising administration of an effective amount of the pharmaceutical composition of claim 102 and claim 103 to the subject who has cancer.

FIG. 1A

```

1  M E G S K T S N N S T M Q V S F V C Q R C S Q P L K L D T S
31  F K I L D R V T I Q E L T A P L L T T A Q A K P G E T Q E E
61  E T N S G E E P F I E T P R Q D G V S R R F I P P A R M M S
91  T E S A N S F T L I G E V S D G G T M E N L S R R L K V T G
121 D L F D I M S G Q T D V D H P L C E E C T D T L L D Q L D T
151 Q L N V T E N E C Q N Y K R C L E I L E Q M N E D D S E Q L
181 Q M E L K E L A L E E E R L I Q E L E D V E K N R K I V A E
211 N L E K V Q A E A E R L D Q E E A Q Y Q R E Y S E F K R Q Q
241 L E L D D E L K S V E N Q M R Y A Q T Q L D K L K K T N V F
271 N A T F H I W H S G Q T V L L H A L A N K M G L K F Q R Y R L
301 N E I N A A W G Q T V L L T D K S K E L P L Y C S G G L R F F
331 V P Y G N H S Y L E S L T D C V Q Q F K E E V E K G E T R F
361 W D N K F D H A M V A F L D C V Q Q F K E E V E K G E T R F
391 C L P Y R M D V E K G K I E D T G G S G G S Y S I K T Q F N
421 S E E Q W T K A L K F M L T N L K W G L A W V S S Q F Y N K

```

FIG. 1B

1/1	ATG GAA	GGG TCT	AAG ACG	TCC AAC	ACC AAG	ATG CAG	GTG AGC	TTC GTG	TGC CAG	CGC TGC	AGC CAG	CCC CTG	AAA CTG	GAC ACG	AGT
91/31	ATG G	S K	T S	N N	S T	M Q	V S	F V	C Q	R C	S Q	P L	K L	D T	S
121/41	TTT ANG	ATC CAG	ACC ATC	CTC CAG	GAA CTT	ACA GCT	CCA TTA	CTT ACC	ACA GCC	CAG GCC	ANA CCA	GTA GAG	ACC CAG	GAG GAG	
211/71	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
301/101	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
401/111	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
501/121	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
601/131	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
701/141	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
801/151	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
901/161	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1001/171	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1101/181	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1201/191	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1301/201	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1401/211	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1501/221	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1601/231	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1701/241	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1801/251	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
1901/261	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
2001/271	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
2101/281	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
2201/291	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
2301/301	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
2401/311	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
2501/321	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
2601/331	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC CAG	CGG CAG	CGC TTA	AGA TTT	ATC CCA	CCC
2701/341	ATG ATC	CTG GAC	CTT GTC	CTC ACC	ATC CAG	CTC CAG	GCT CCA	TTA CTT	ACC ACA	GCC					

3/41

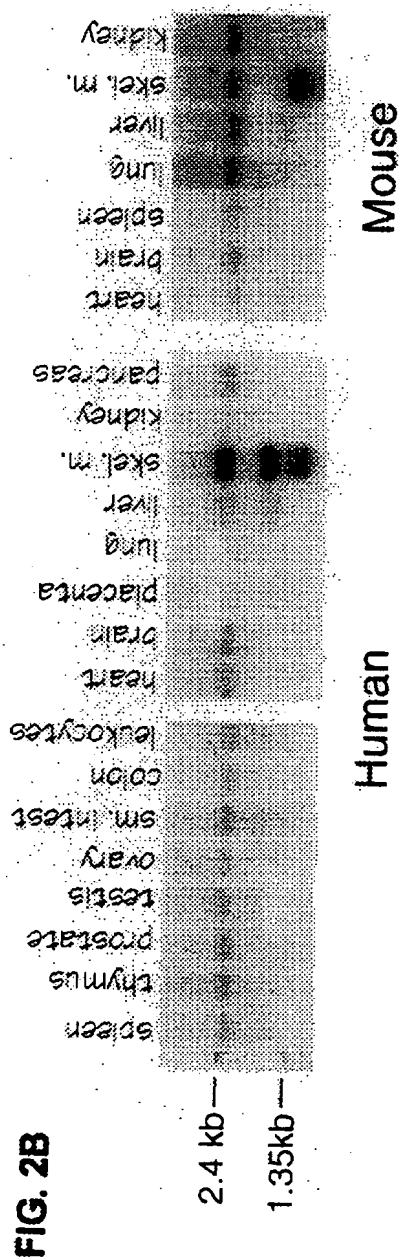


FIG. 2D

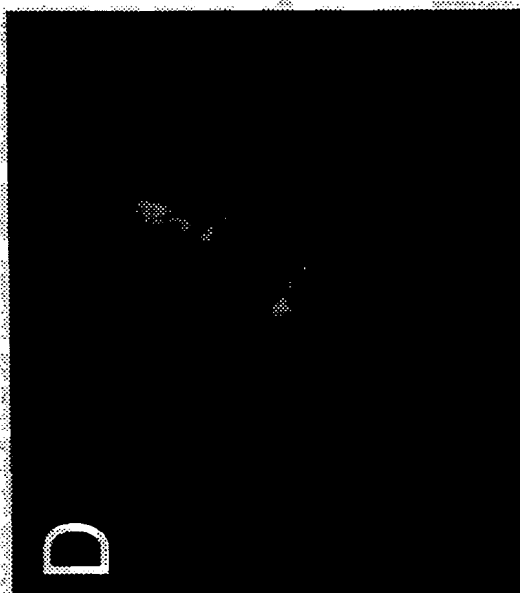
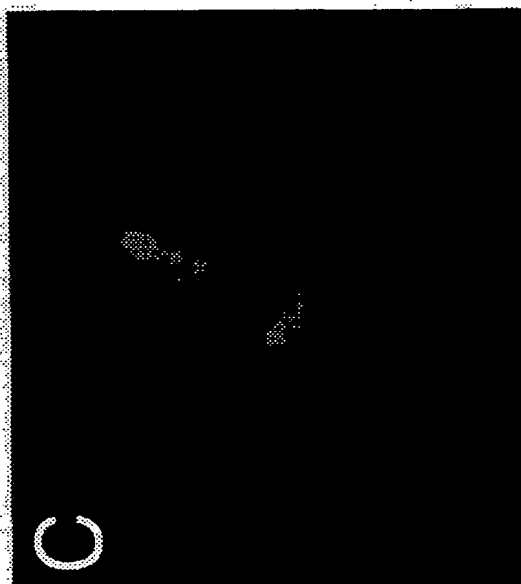
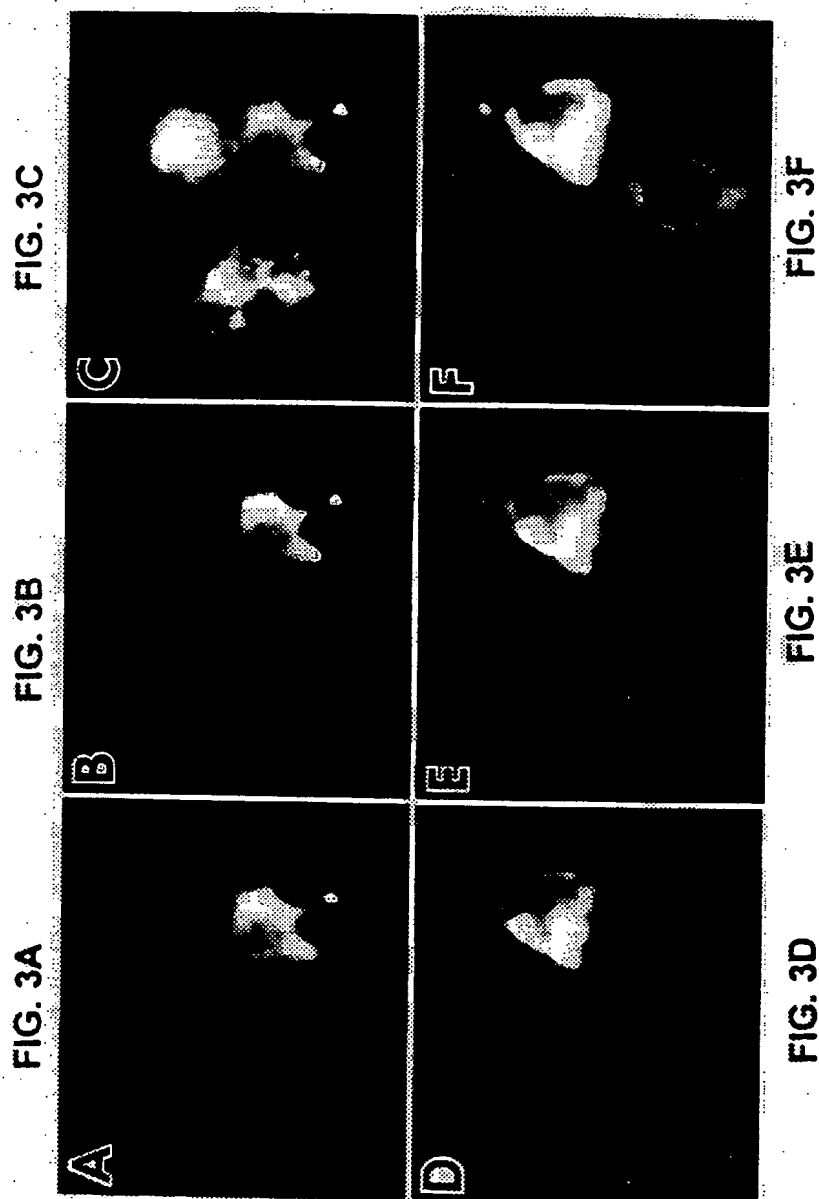


FIG. 2C





6/41

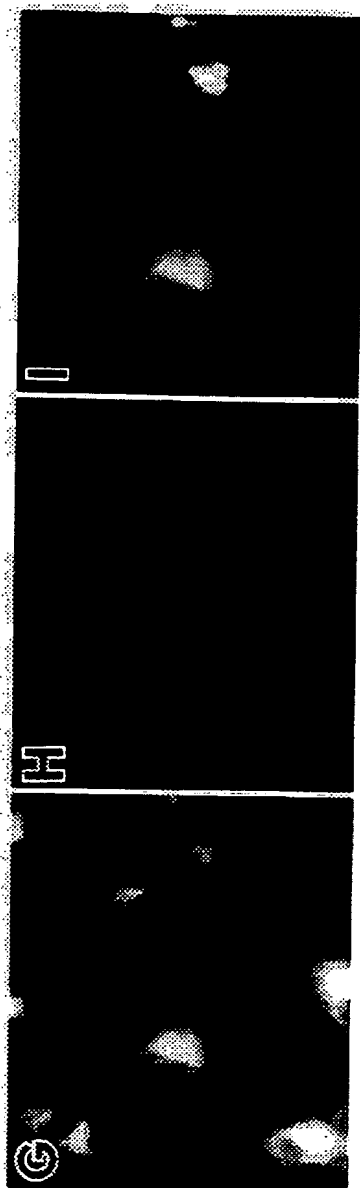


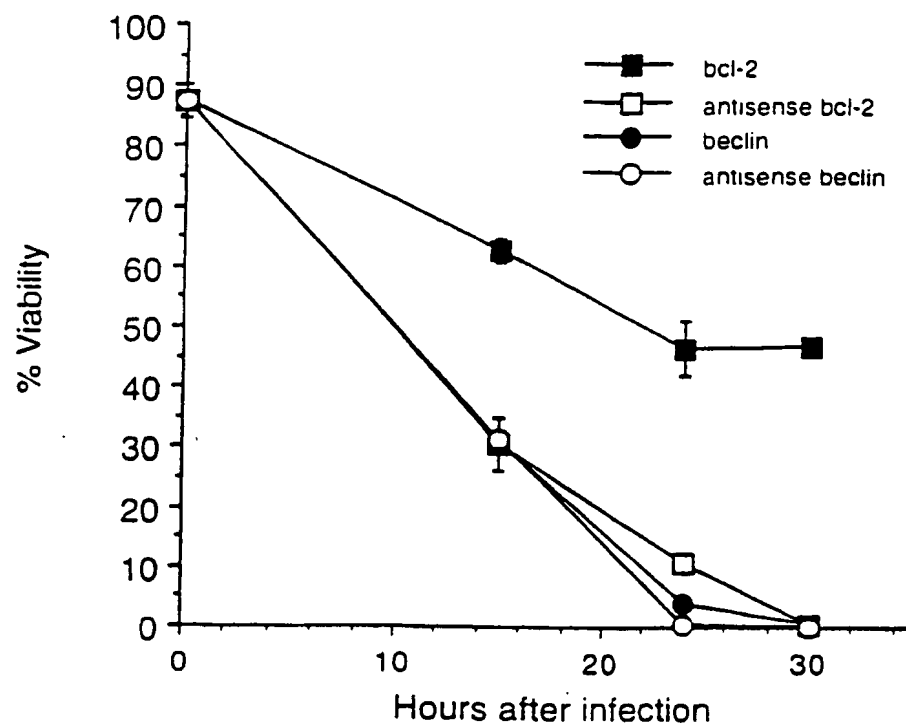
FIG. 3I

FIG. 3H

FIG. 3G

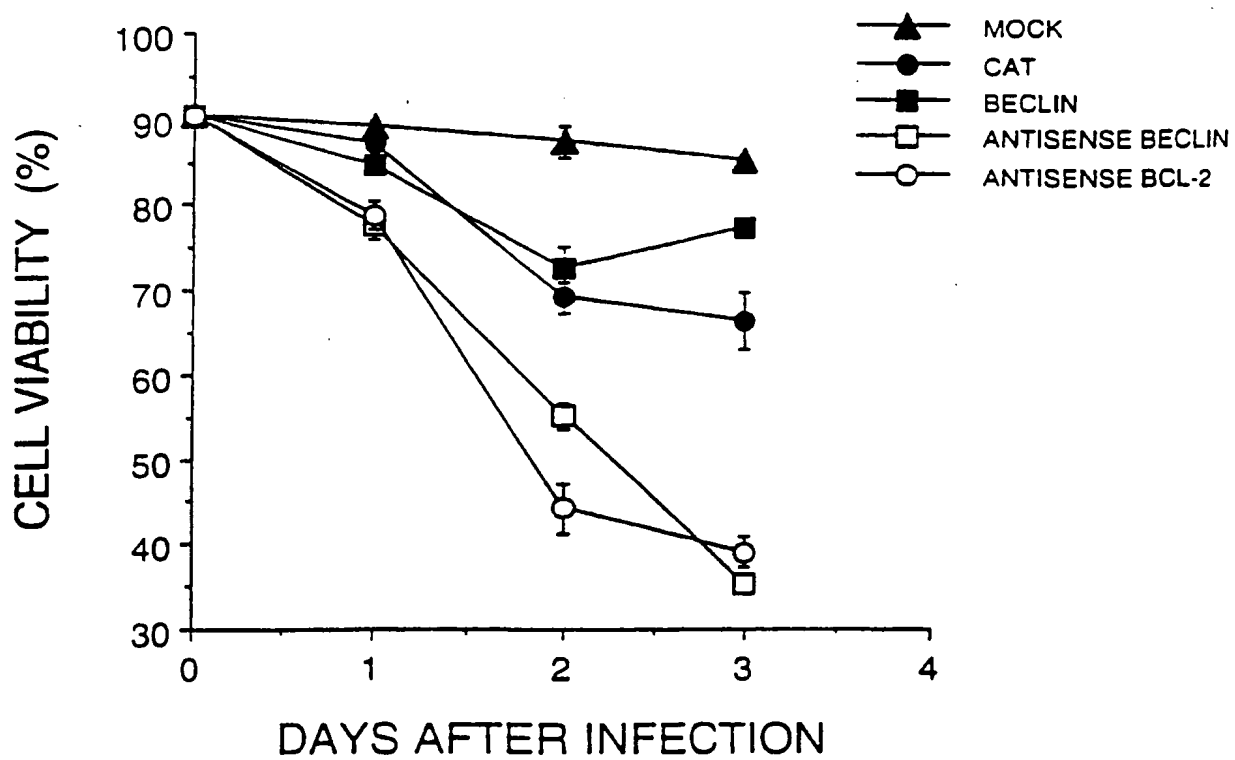
7/41

FIG. 4A



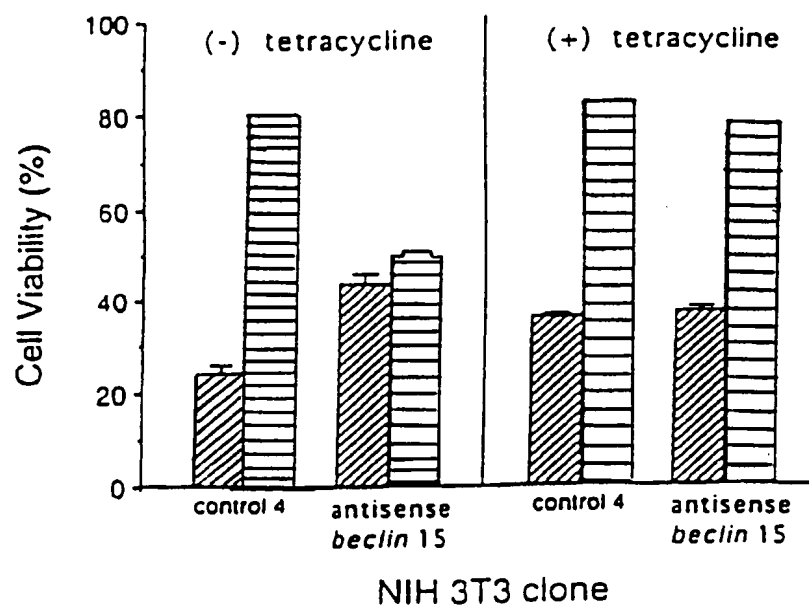
8/41

FIG. 4B



9/41

FIG. 4C



10/41

FIG. 5A

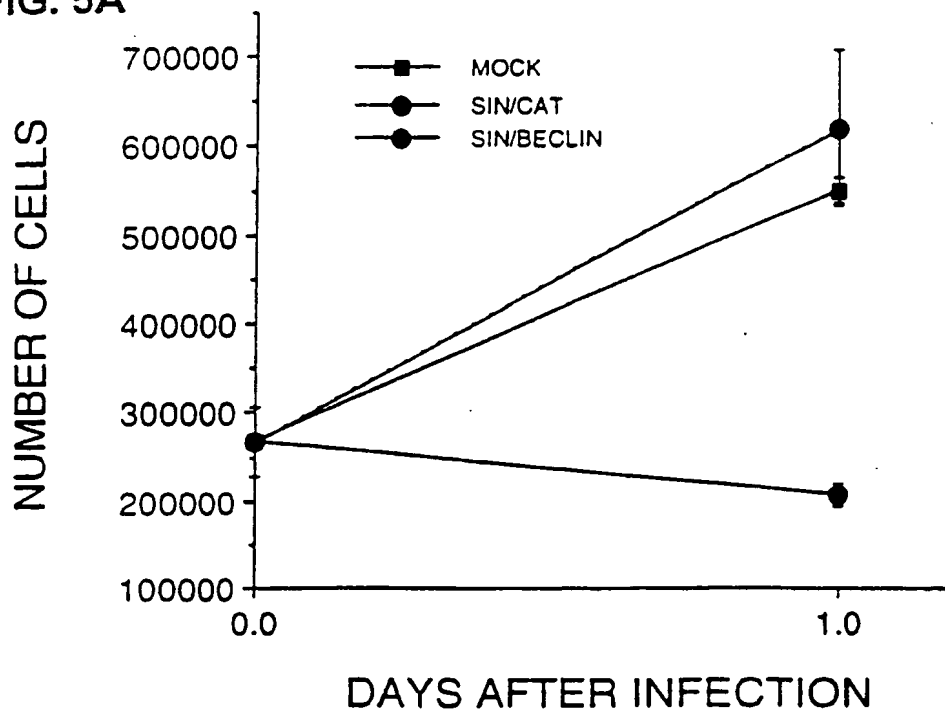
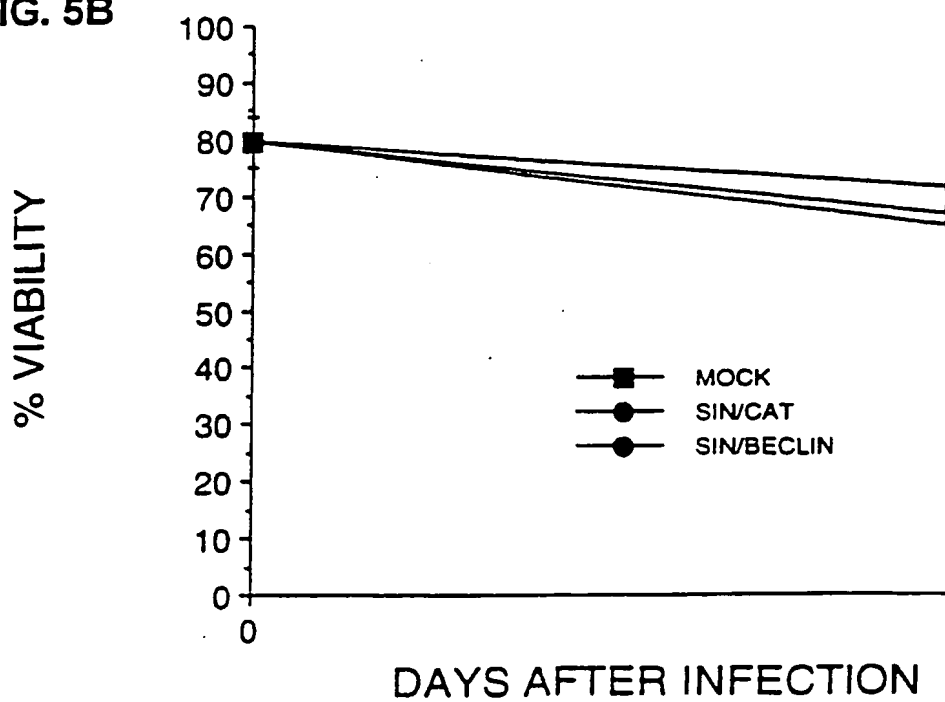
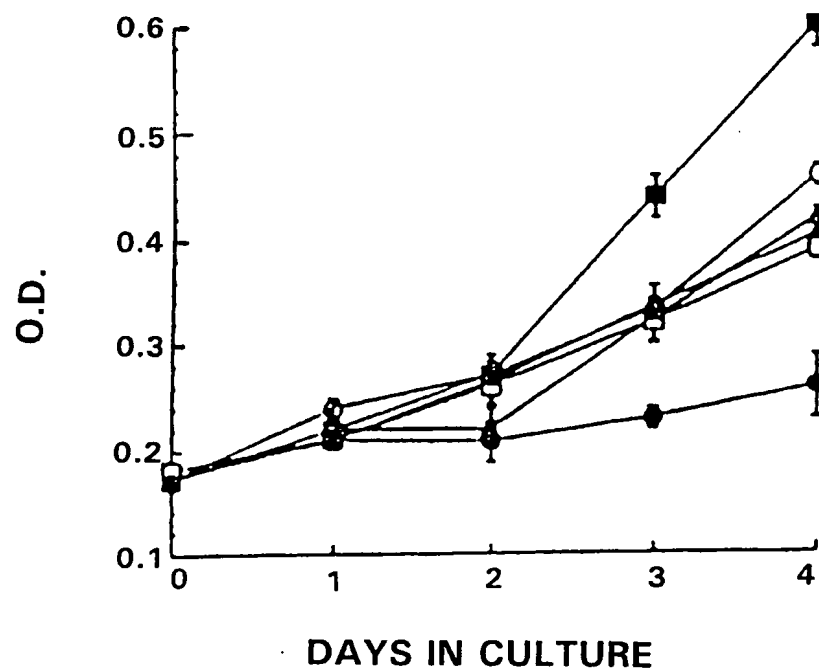


FIG. 5B



11/41

FIG. 5C



12/41

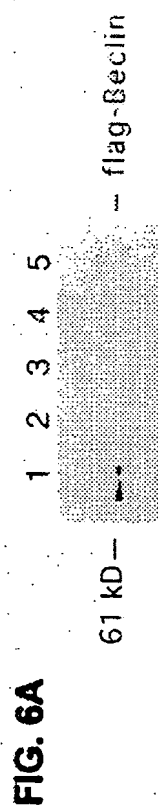
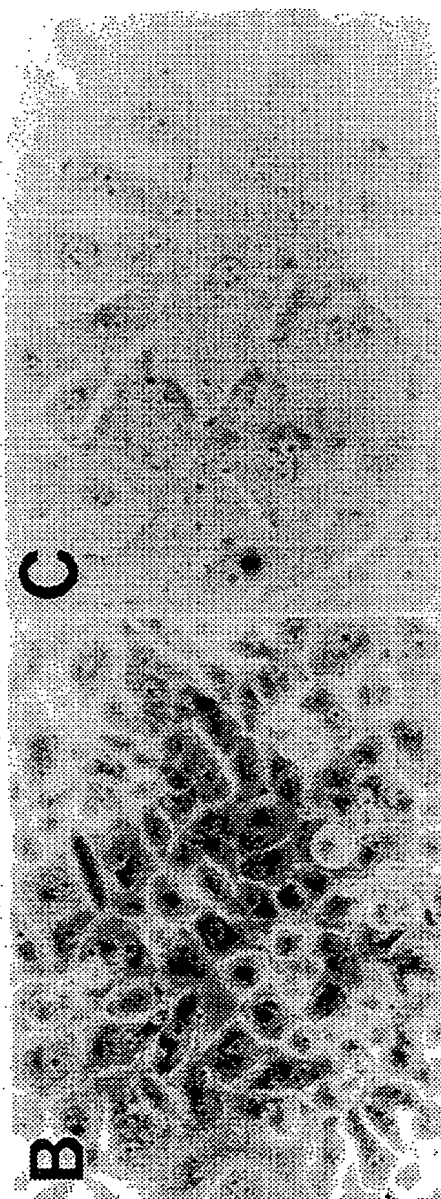


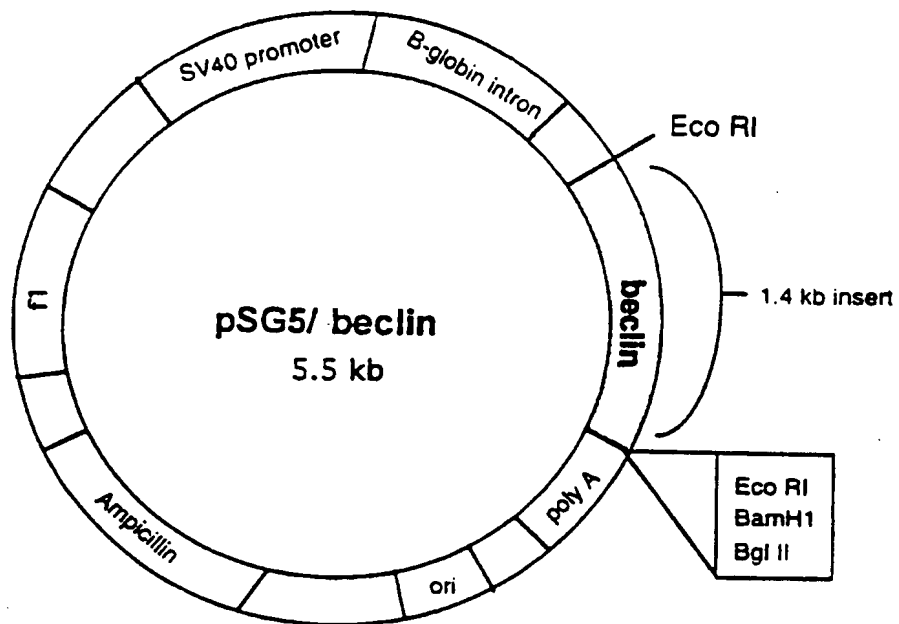
FIG. 6C

FIG. 6B



13/41

FIG. 7



14/41

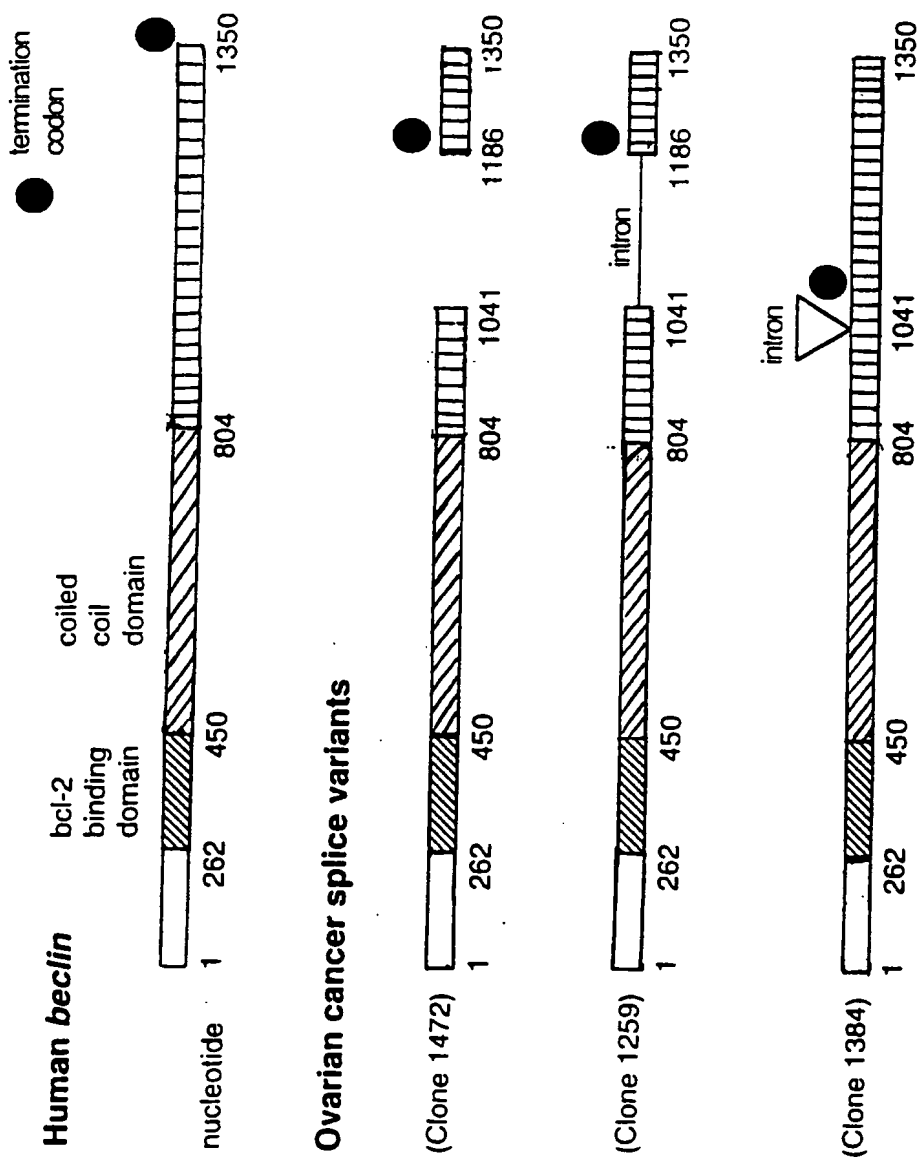
FIG. 8A Beclin 5' UTR - clone 5

cg9gaagtcgctgaagacagagcgatggttagttctggaggcctcgctccggggccgacccc
gagggccacagtgcctccggttagaccggacttgggtgacgggctccgggctcccagagg

FIG. 8B Beclin 3' UTR - clone 13

cttttttccttaggggagggttgccctaaaggctttttaattttgtttttgttttgcaaac
atgttttaaatataatcgggtaataataaacagtagatgtttacaataccaaaaagaa
aaaatccacaaaagccactttatttaaaatcatgtgacagatactttccagagctac
aacatgccatctatagttgccagccctggtcagtttgattcttaaccccatggactcct
ttccctttctctctgaaaaaactaatttaatttgcttttcttttttttaactgagtt
gaattgagattgatgtgttttctactggatttttatctctcaacttccctgcacttaaca
atatgaaatagaaacttttgtctttactgagatgaggatagtttgagatgcacagttgg
ataatgtgggaaaatgacatctaagctttacctggtcaccatgtgatgtgacagatgct
tgaaatttaacacttttcaacttgggtcttatactgaatgccgactctgctctgtgttaga
gatatgaaatggtgtttgatactgtttgagacattatggagagatttaattatttgtaat
aaaagatttgctgcagctctgaaaccgggaaaaaaaccccccccccccccccccccc

FIG. 9A



16/41

FIG. 9B
 1/1
 ATG GAA GGG TCT AAG ACG TCC AAC AAC ACC ACC ATG CAG GTG AGC TTC GTG TGC CAG CGC TGC AGC CAG CCC CTG AAA CTG GAC ACG AGT
 M E G S K T S N N S T M Q V S F V C Q R C S Q P L K L D T S
 91/31
 TTC AAG ATC CTG GAC CGT GTC ACC ATC CAG GAA CTC ACA GCT CCA TTA CTT ACC ACA GCC CAG CGC AAA CCA GGA GAG ACC CAG GAG GAA
 F K I L D R V T I Q E L T A P L L T T A Q A K P G E T Q E E
 181/61
 GAG ACT AAC TCA GGA GAG GAG CCA TTT ATT GAA ACT CCT CCC CAG GAT GGT GTC TCT CGC AGA TTC ATC CCC CCA GCC AGG ATG ATG TTC
 E T N S G E E P F I E T P R Q D G V S R F I P P A R M M S
 271/91
 ACA GAA AGT GCC AAC ACC TTC ACT CTG ATT GGG GAG GCA TCT GAT GGC ACC ACC ATG GAG AAC CTC ACC CCA AGA CTG AAG GTC ACT GGG
 T E S A N S F T L I G E A S D G G T M E N L S R R L K V T G
 361/121
 GAC CTT TTT GAC ATC ATG TCG GGC CAG ACA GAT GTG GAT CAC CCA CTC TGT GAG GAA TGC ACA GAT ACT CTT TTA GAC CAG CTG GAC ACT
 D L F D I M S G Q T D V D H P L C E E C T D T L L D Q L I D T
 451/151
 CAG CTC AAC GTC ACT GAA AAT GAG TGT CAG AAC TAC AAA CCC TGT TTG GAG ATC TTA GAG CAA ATG AAT GAG GAT GAC AGT GAA CAG TTA
 Q L N V T E N E C Q N Y K R C L E I L E Q M N E D D S E Q L
 541/181
 CAG ATG GAG CTA AAG CAG CTG GCA CTA GAG GAG AGG CTG ATC CAG GAG CTG GAA GAC GTC GAA AAG AAC CCG AAG ATA GTG GCA GAA
 Q M E L K E L A L E E R L I Q E L E D V E K N R K I V A E
 631/211
 AAT CTC GAG AAG GTC CAG GCT GAG GCT GAG AGA CTG GAT CAG GAG GAA GCT CAG TAT CAG AGA GAA TAC AGT GAA TTT AAA CCA CAG CAG
 N L E K V Q A E A E R L D Q E A Q Y Q R E Y S E F K R Q Q
 721/241
 CTG GAG CTG GAT GAT GAG CTG AAG AGT GTT GAA AAC CAG ATG CGT TAT CCC CAG ACG CAG CTG GAT AAG CTG AAG AAA ACC AAC GTC TTT
 L E L D D E L K S V E N Q M R Y A Q T Q L D K L K K T N V F
 811/271
 AAT GCA ACC TTC CAC ATC TCG CAC AGT GGA CAG TTT GGC ACA ATC AAT AAC TTC AGG CTG GCT CCG CTG CCC AGT GTT CCC GTG GAA TCG
 N A T F H I M H S G Q F G T I N N F R L G R L P S V P V E W
 901/301
 AAT GAG ATT AAT GCT TCG GGC CAG ACT GTG TTG CTG CTC CAT GCT CTG GGC AAT AAG ATG GGT CTG AAA TTT CAG AGA TAC CGA CTT
 N E I N A A W G Q T V L L L H A L A N K M G L K F Q R Y R L
 991/331
 GTT GCT TAC GCA AAC CAT TCA TAT CTG GAG TCT CTG ACA GAC AAA TCT AAG GAG CTG CCG TTA TAC TGT TCT GCG GGT TTG CCG TTT TTC
 V P Y G N H S Y L E S L T D K S K E L P L Y C S G G L R F F
 1081/361
 TCG GAC AAC AAG TTT GAC CAT GCA ATG GTG GCT TTC CTG GAC TGT GTG CAG CAG TTC AAA GAA GAG GTT GAG AAA GGC GAG ACA CGT TTT
 W D N K F D H A M V A F L D C V Q Q F K E E V E K G E T R F
 1171/391
 TGT CTT CCC TAC AGG ATG GAT GTG GAG AAA GGC AAG ATT GAA GAC ACA GGA GGC AGT GGC TCC TAT TCC ATC AAA ACC CAG TTT AAC
 C L P Y R M D V E K G K I E D T G G S G S Y S I K T Q F N
 1261/421
 TCT GAG CAG TCG ACA AAA GCT CTC AAG TTC ATG CTG ACG AAT CTT AAG TCG GGT CTT TCG GTC TCC TCA CAA TTT TAT AAC AAA
 S E E Q W T K A L K F M L T N L K W G L A W V S S Q F Y N K
 1351/451
 TGA CTT TTT TCC TTA GGG GCA GGT TTG CCT TAA
 . L F S L O G G L P .
 31/11
 61/21
 151/51
 241/81
 331/111
 421/141
 511/171
 601/201
 691/231
 781/261
 871/291
 961/321
 1051/351
 1141/381
 1231/411
 1321/441
 1381/461

17/41

FIG. 9C

1/1	ATG GAA GGG TCT AAG ACG TCC AAC AAC ACC ATG CAG GTG AGC TTC GTG TGC CAG CCC TGC ACC CAG CCC CTG AAA CTG GAC ACG AGT	31/11	61/21
91/31	M E G S K T S N N S T M Q V S F V C Q R C S Q P L K L D T S	121/41	151/51
	TTC AAG ATC CTG GAC CGT GTC ACC ATC CAG GAA CTC ACA GCT CCA TTA CTT ACC ACA GCC CCG AAA CCA GAG ACC CAG GAG GAA		
181/61	F K I L D R V T I Q E L T A P L L T T A Q A K P G E T Q E E	211/71	241/81
	GAG ACT AAC TCA GGA GAG GAG CCA TTT ATT GAA ACT CCT CCG CAG GAT GGT GTC TCT CGC AGA TTC ATC CCC CCA GCC AGG ATG ATG TCC		
271/91	E T N S G E E P F I E T P R Q D G V S R R F I P P A R M M S	301/101	331/111
	ACA GAA AGT GCC AAC AGC TTC ACT CTG ATT GGG GAG GCA TCT GAT GGC GGC ACC ATG GAG AAC CTC AGC CGA AGA CTG AAG GTC ACT GGG		
361/121	T E S A N S F T L I G E A S D G G T H E N L S R R L K V T G	391/131	421/141
	GAC CTT TTT GAC ATC ATG TCG GGC CAG ACA GAT GTG GAT CAC CCA CTC TGT GAG GAA TGC ACA GAT ACT CTT TTA GAC CAG CTG GAC ACT		
451/151	D L F D I M S G Q T D V D H P L C E E C T D T L L D Q L D T	481/161	511/171
	CAG CTC AAC GTC ACT GAA AAT GAG TGT CAG AAC TAC AAA CCG TGT TTG GAG ATC TTA GAG CAA ATG AAT GAG GAT GAC AGT GAA CAG TTA		
541/181	Q L N V T E N E C Q N Y K R C L E I L E Q M N E D D S E Q I	571/191	601/201
	CAG ATG GAG CTA AAG GAG CTG CCA CTA GAG GAG AGG CTG ATC CAG GAG CTG GAA GAC GTG GAA GAC GTG GAA AAG AAC CCG AAG ATA GTG GCA GAA		
631/211	Q M E L K E L A L E E E R L I Q E L E D V E K N R K I V A E	661/221	691/231
	AAT CTC GAG AAG GTC CAG GCT GAG GAG AGA CTG GAT CAG GAG GAA GCT CAG TAT CAG AGA GAA TAC AGT GAA TTT AAA CGA CAG CAG		
721/241	N L E K V Q A E A E R L D Q E E A Q Y Q R E Y S E F K R Q Q	751/251	781/261
	CTG GAG CTG GAT GAG CTG AAG AGT GTT GAA AAC CAG ATG CGT TAT GCC CAG ACG CAG CTG GAT AAG CTG AAG AAA ACC AAC GTC TTT		
811/271	L E L D D E L K S V E N Q M R Y A Q T Q L D K L K K T N V F	841/281	871/291
	AAT GCA ACC TTC CAC ATC TGG CAC AGT GGA CAG TTT GGC ACA ATC AAT AAC TTC AGG CTG GGT CGC CTG CCC AGT GTT CCC GTG GAA TGG		
901/301	N A T F H I W H S G Q F G T I N N F R L G R L P S V P V E W	931/311	961/321
	AAT GAG ATT AAT GCT GCT TGG GGC CAG ACT GTG TTG CTG CTC CAT GCT CTG GCC AAT AAG ATG AAT AAG ATG GGT CTG AAA TTT CAG AGA TAC CCA CTT		
991/331	N E I N A A W G Q T V L L L H A L A N K M G L K F Q R Y R L	1021/341	1051/351
	GTT CCT TAC GGA AAC CAT TCA TAT CTG GAG TCT CTG ACA GAC AAA TCT AAG GAT GGA TGT GGA AGG CAA GAT TGA AGA CAC ACG AGG		
1081/361	V P Y G N H S Y L E S L T D K S K D G C G E R Q D R H R R	1111/371	1141/381
	CAG TGG CCG CTC CTA TTC CAT CAA AAC CCA GTT TAA CTC TGA GGA GTC GAC AAA ACC TCT CAA GTT CAT GCT GAC GAA TCT TAA GTG		
1171/391	Q W R L L F H Q N P V L G A V D K S S Q V H A D E S S V	1201/401	1231/411
	GGG TCT TGC TTG GGT GTC CTC ACA ATT TTA TAA CAA ATG ACT TTT TTC CTT AGG GGG AGG TTT GCC TTA A		
	G S C L G V L T I L Q M T F L R G R F A L		

SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)

18/41

1/1
 ATG GAA GGG TCT ANG ACG TCC AAC ACC ATG CAG GTG ACC TTC GTG TGC CAG CCG TGC ACC CAG CCC CTG AAA CTG GAC ACG ACT
 91/31
 M E G S K T S N N S T M Q V S F V C Q R C S 61/21
 TTC ANG ATC CTG GAC COT GTC ACC ATC CAG GAA CTC ACA GCT CCA TTA CTT ACC ACA GCC CAG CCG AAA CCA GGA GAG ACC CAG GAG GAA
 181/61
 F K I L D R V T I Q E L T A P L L T T A Q A K P G E T Q E E 151/51
 GAG ACT AAC TCA GGA GAG GAG CCA TTT ATT GAA ACT CCT CCG CAG GAT GGT GTC TCT CCG AGA TTC ATC CCC CCA GCC AGG ATG ATG TCC
 271/91
 E T N S G E P F I E T P R Q D G V S R F I P P A R M H S 241/81
 ACA GAA AGT GCC AAC ACC TTC ACT CTG ATT GGG GAG GGA TCT GAT GGC GCC ACC ATG GAG AAC CTC AGC CCA AGA CTG AAG GTC ACT GTC
 361/121
 T E S A N S F T L I G E A S D G G T M E N L S R R L K V T G 331/111
 GAC CTT TTT GAC ATC ATG TCG GGC CAG ACA GAT GTG GAT CAC CCA CTC TGT GAG GAA TGC ACA GAT ACT CTT TTA GAC CAG CTG GAC ACT
 451/151
 D L F D I H S G Q T D V D H P L C E E C T D T L L D Q I D T 421/141
 CAG CTC AAC GTC ACT GAA AAT GAG TGT CAG AAC TAC AAA CCG TGT TTG GAG ATC TTA GAG CAA ATG AAT GAG GAT GAC AGT GAA CAG TTA
 541/181
 Q L N V T E N E C Q N Y K R C L E I L E Q H N E D D S E Q L 511/171
 CAG ATG GAG CTA ANG CAG CTG GCA CTA GAG GAG GAG AGG CTG ATC CAG GAG CTG GAA GAC GTC GAA GAG CTG GAA ATA GTG GCA GAA
 631/211
 Q M E L K E L A L E E E R L I Q E L E D V E K N R K I V A E 601/201
 AAT CTC GAG ANG GTC CAG GCT GAG GCA CTG GAT CAG GAG GAA GCT CAG TAT CAG AGA GAA TAC AGT GAA TTT AAA CCA CAG CAG
 721/241
 N L E K V Q A E A E R L D Q E E A Q Y Q R E Y S E F K R Q O 691/231
 CTG GAG CTG GAT GAT GAG CTG ANG AGT GTT GAA AAC CAG ATG COT TAT GCC CAG ACG CAG CTG GAT ANG CTG AAG AAA ACC AAC GTC TTT
 811/271
 L E L D D E L K S V E N Q M R Y A Q T Q L D K L K K T N V F 781/261
 AAT GCA ACC TTC CAC ATC TGG CAC ACT GCA CAG TTT GGC ACA ATC AAT AAC TTC ANG CTG GGT CCG CTG CCC AGT T CCC CTG GAA TAC
 901/301
 N A T F H I W H S G Q F G T I N N F R L G R L P S V P V E W 871/291
 AAT GAG ATT AAT GCT TGG GGC CAG ACT GTG TTG CTG CTC CAT GCT CTG GCC AAT ANG ATG GAT GGT CTG AAA TTT CAG ACA TAC CCA CTT
 991/331
 N E I N A A W G Q T V L L L L H A L A N K M G L K F Q R Y R I 961/321
 GTT CTT TAC GGA AAC CAT TCA TAT CTG GAG TCT CTG ACA GAC AAA TCT ANG GCT GAA GTG CAA TGG CAT gat ctc ggc tta ctg caa cct
 1081/361
 V P Y G N H S Y L E S L T D K S K A E V Q W H D L G L L Q P 1051/351
 ccg cct ccc ggg ttc aag caa ttc ccc tgc ctc agc ctc ctg agt atc tgg gat tac agg cat gca cca cca cgc ccg gct aat tag gat
 1171/391
 P P P G F K Q F P C L S L S L I W D Y R H A P P R P A N . II 1141/381
 GGA TGT GGA GAA AGG CAA GAT TGA ACA CAC AGG AGG CAG TGG CCG CTC CTA TTC CAT CAA AAC CCA GTT TAA CTC TGA GGA GCA GTG GAC
 1261/421
 G C G E R Q D . R H R R Q W R L L F H Q N P V . L . G A V D 1231/411
 AAA AGC TCT CAA GTT CAT GCT GAC GAA TCT TAA GTG GGG TCT TGC TTG GGT GTC CTC ACA ATT TTA TAA CAA ATG ACT TTT TTC CTT AGG
 1351/451
 K S S Q V H A D E S . V G S C L Q V L T I L . Q H T F F L R 1321/441
 GGG AGG TTT GCC TTA A G R F A L

FIG. 9D

SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)

19/41

[illegible]

FIG. 9E

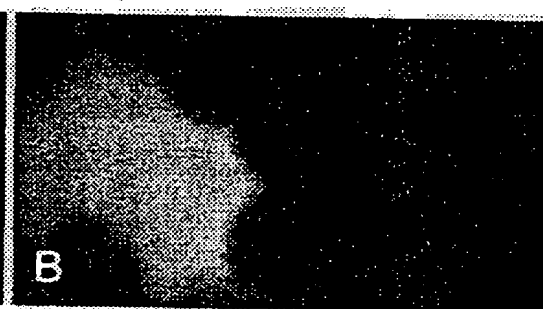
SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)

20/41

FIG. 10A

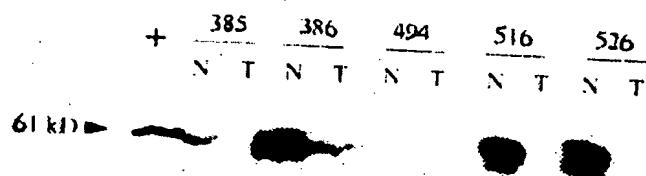


FIG. 10B



21/41

FIG. 11



22/41

FIG. 12A



FIG. 12B

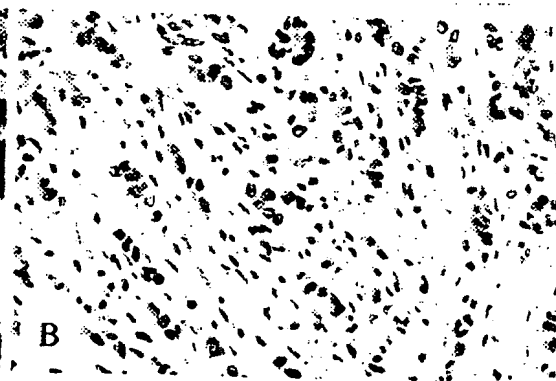


FIG. 13

1 MEGSKTSNNSTMQVSFVCQRCSSQPLKLDTS
31 FKILDRVTIQELTAPLLTTAQAKPGETQEE
61 ETNSGEEPFIEETPRQDGVSRRFIPPARMMS
91 TESANSFTLIGEASDGGTMENLSRRLKVTG
121 DLFDIMSGQTDVDHP LCEECTDTLLDQLDT
151 QLNVTENECQNYKRCL EILEQMNEDDSEQL
181 QMELKELEAEEERLIQELEDVEKNRKIVAE
211 NLEKVVQAEERLDQEEAQYQREYSEFKRQQ
241 LELDDDELKSVENQMRYAQ TQLDKLKKTNVF
271 NATFHIWHSQQFGTINNFRRLGRLPSPVEW
301 NEINAAWGGQTVLLHLHALANKMGLKFQRYRL
331 VPYGNHSYLESLTDKSKELPLYCSGGLRFF
361 WDNKFDDHAMVAFLDCVQQQFKEEVEKGETRF
391 CLPYRMDVEKGKIEDTGGSGGSYSIKTQFN
421 SEEQWTKALKFMLTNLKWGLAWVSSSQFYNK

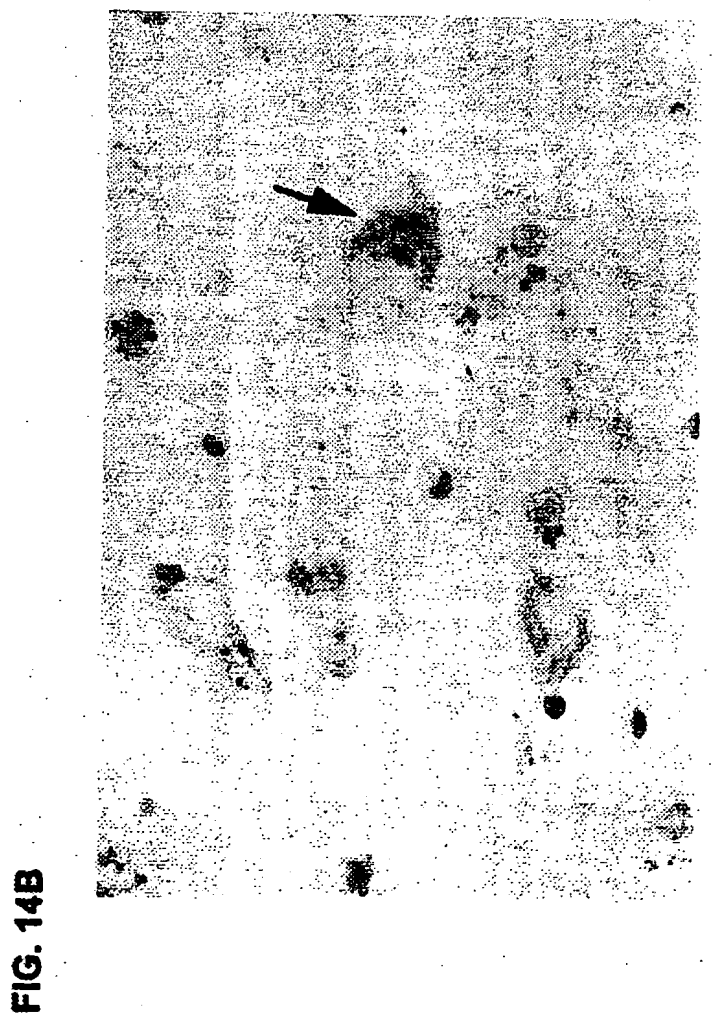
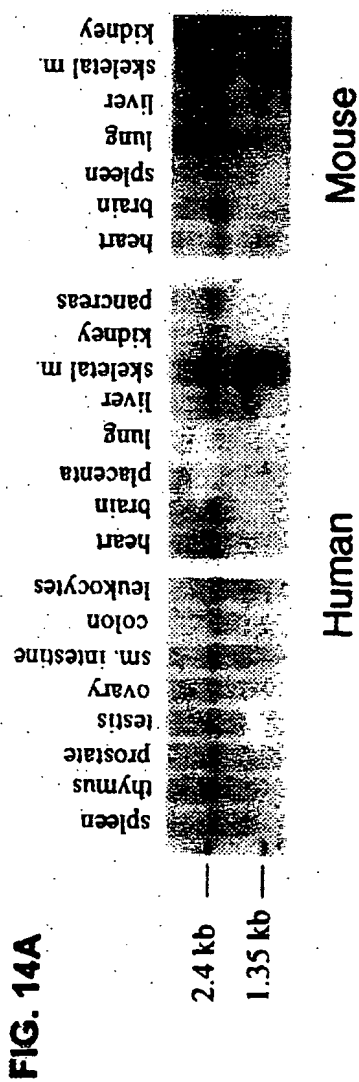




FIG. 15C

FIG. 15D

FIG. 15E

26/41

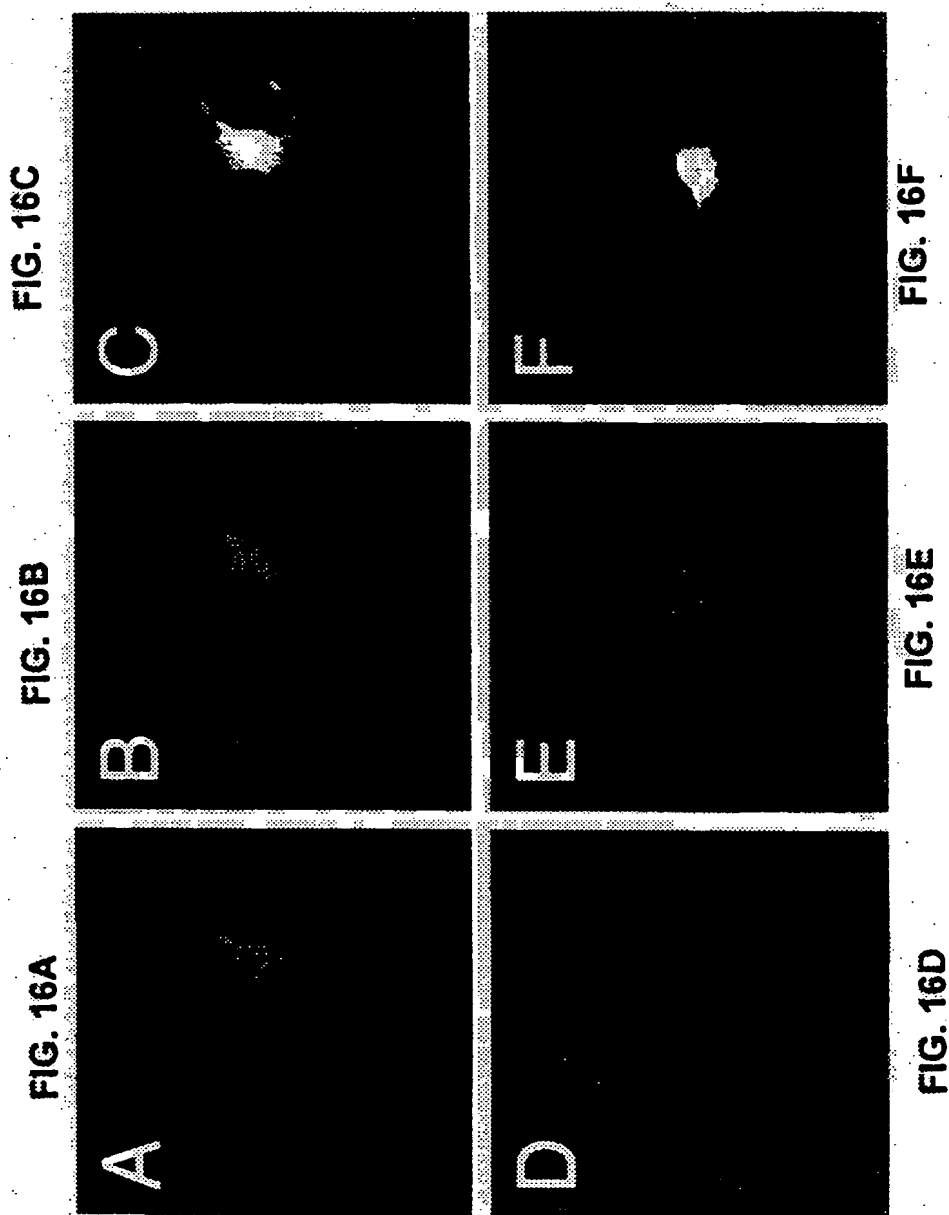


FIG. 17A

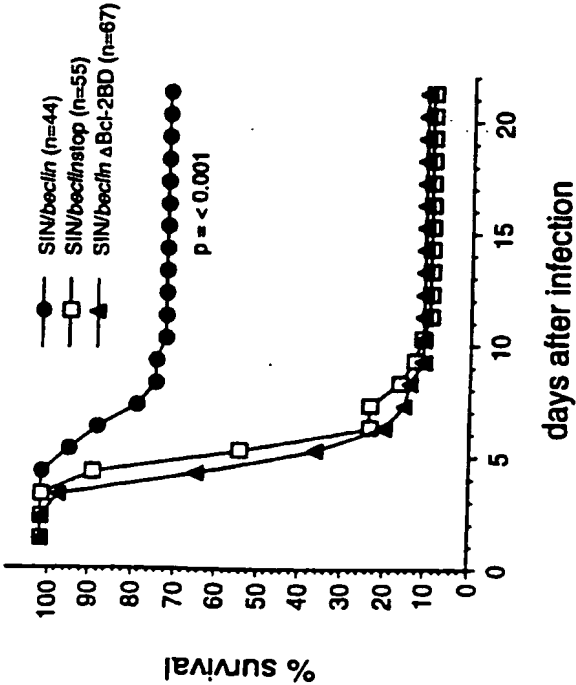


FIG. 17B

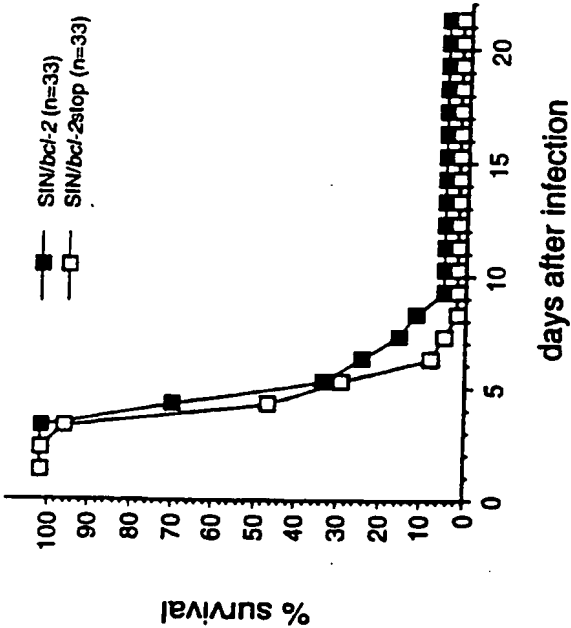


FIG. 18

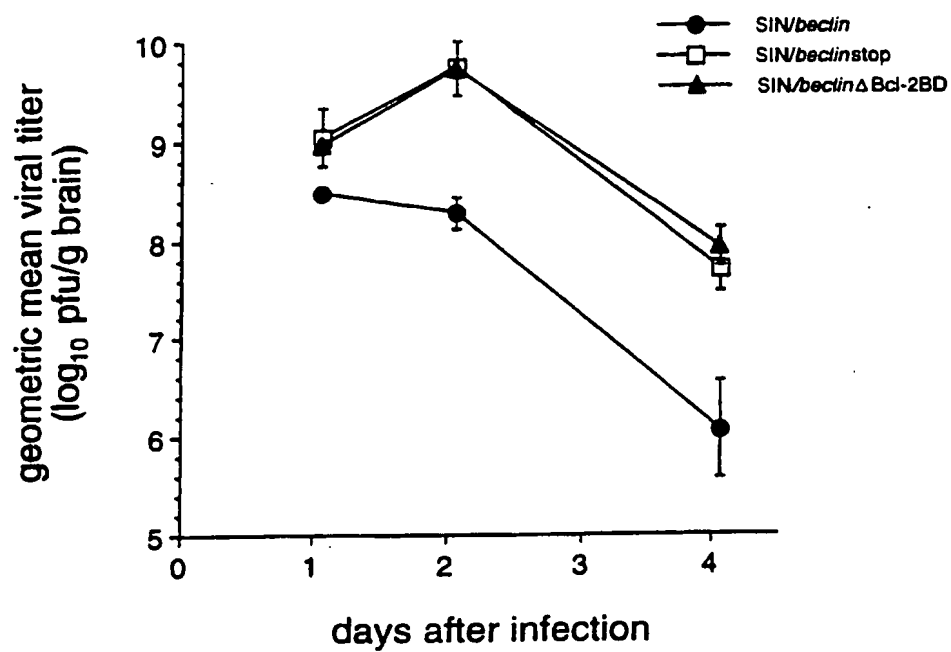


FIG. 19

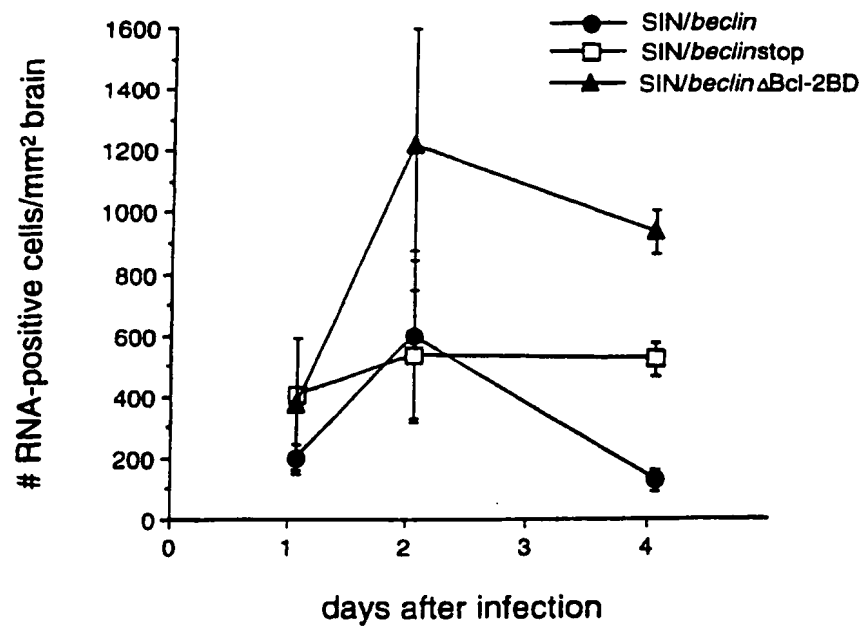
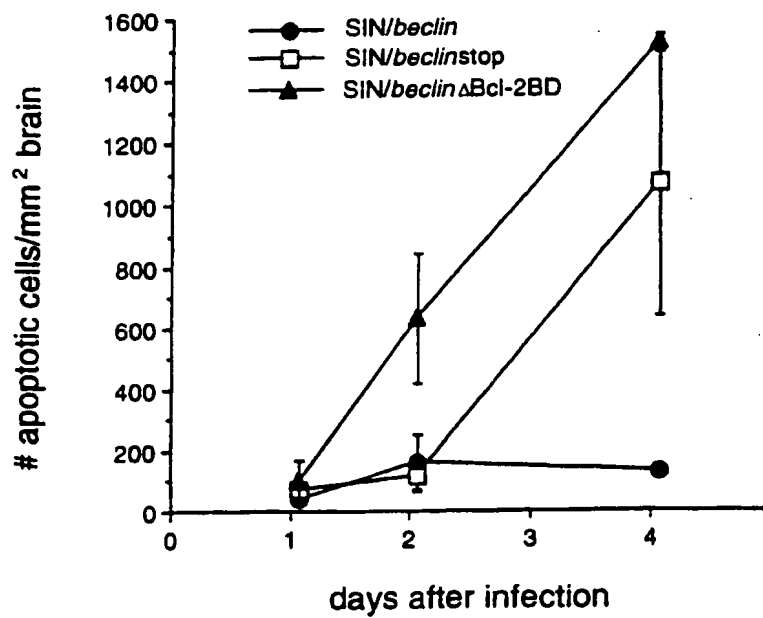


FIG. 20



31/41

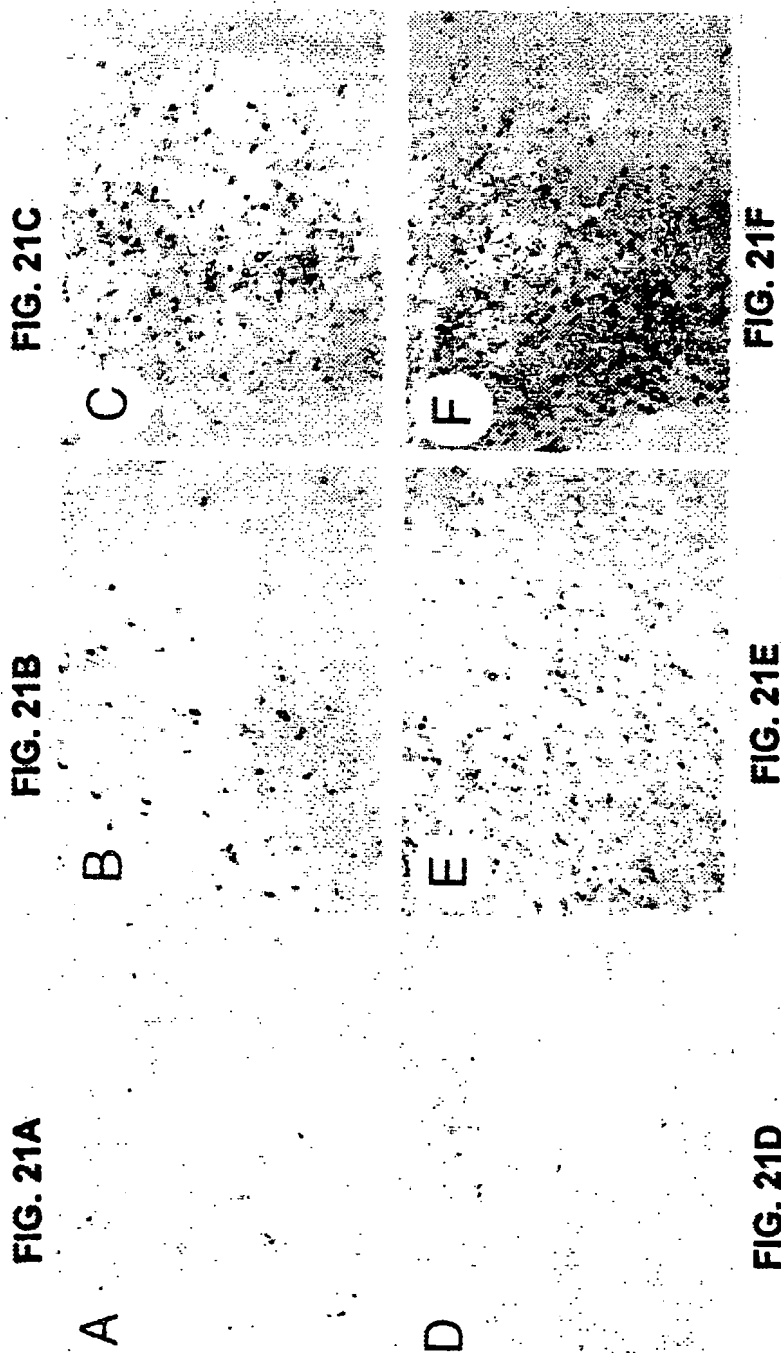


FIG. 22

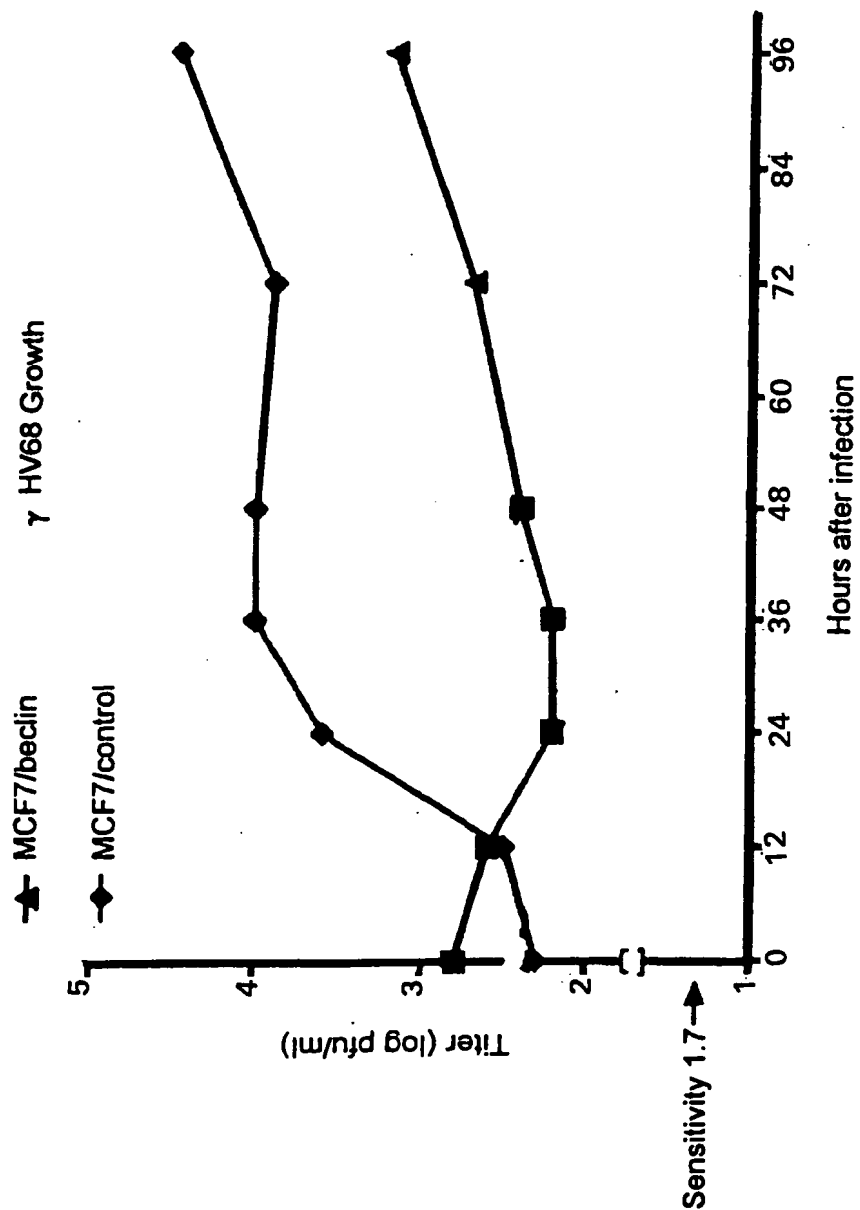


FIG. 23A

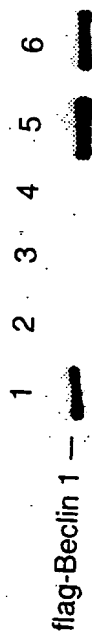
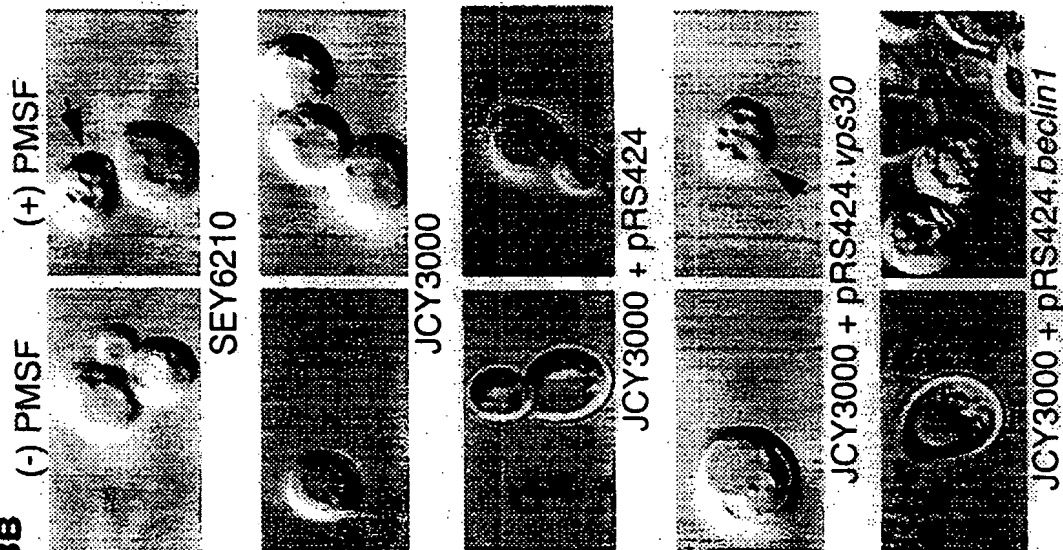
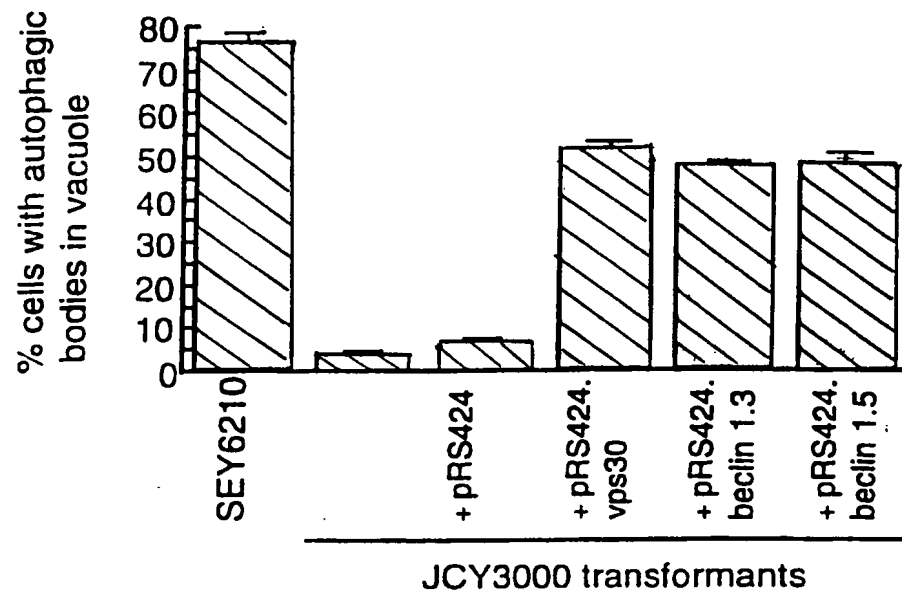


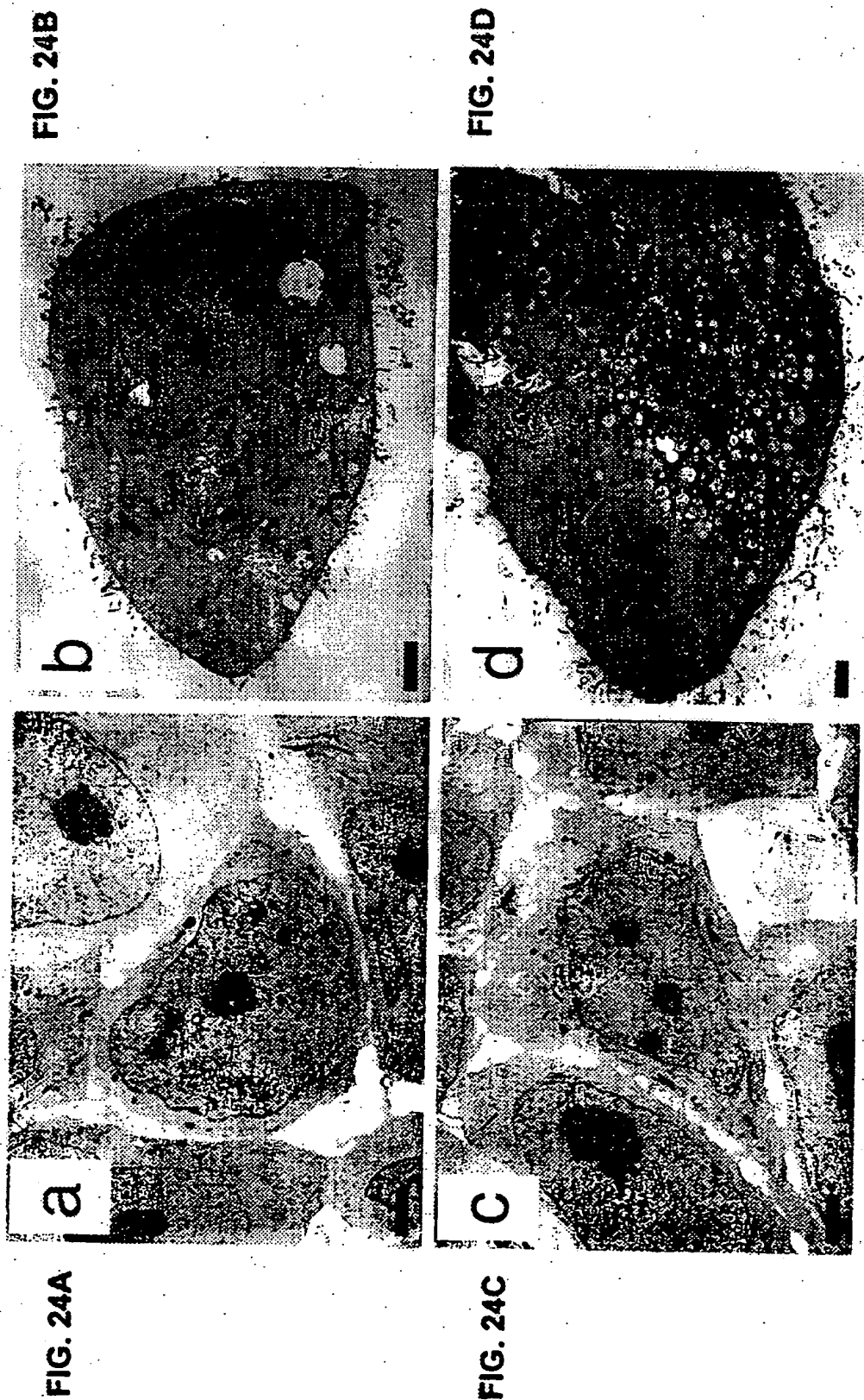
FIG. 23B



34/41

FIG. 23C





36/41

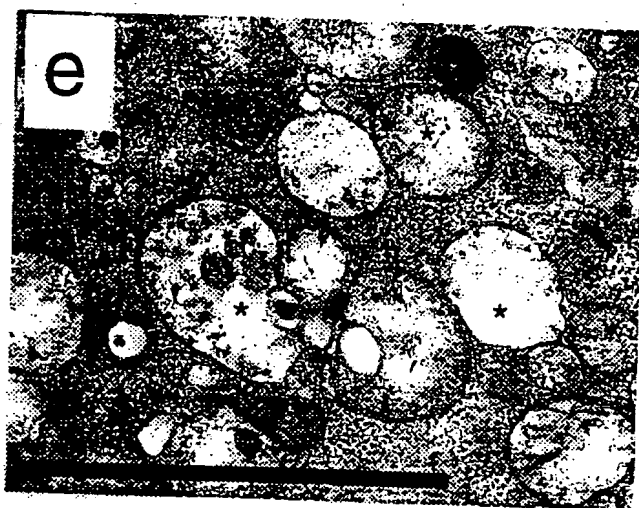
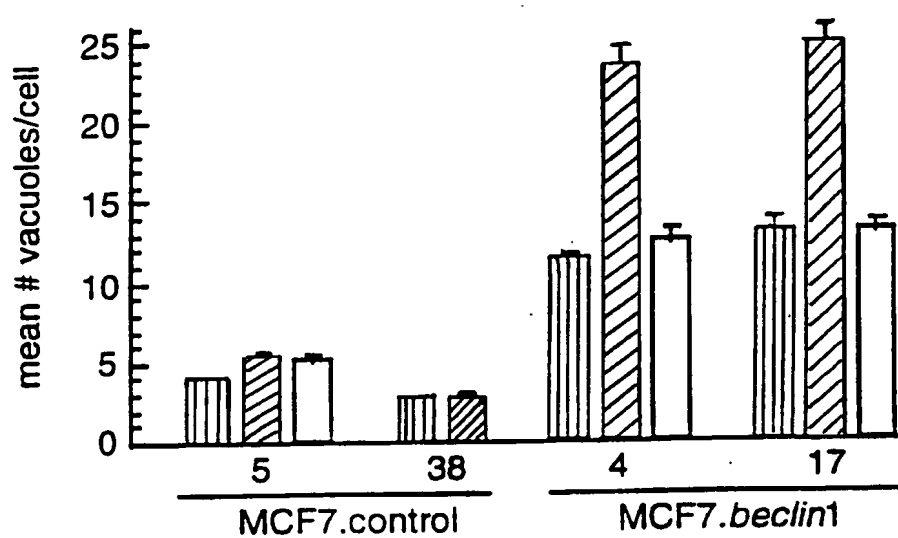


FIG. 24E

37/41

FIG. 24F

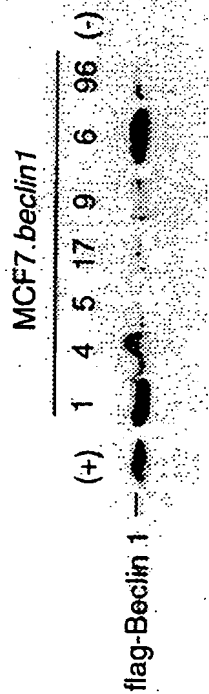


38/41

FIG. 25B



FIG. 25A



39/41

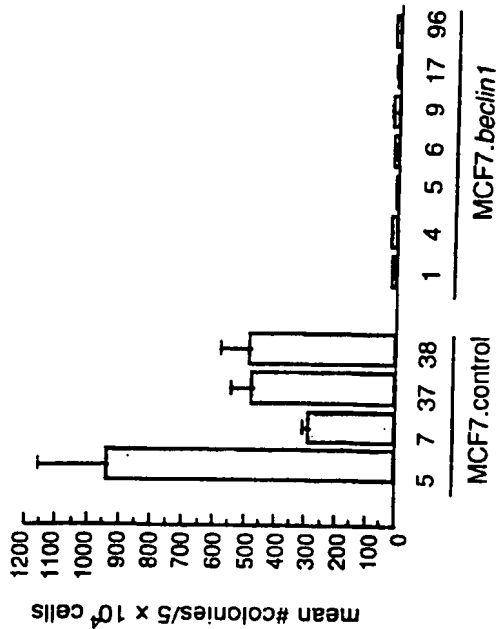


FIG. 25D

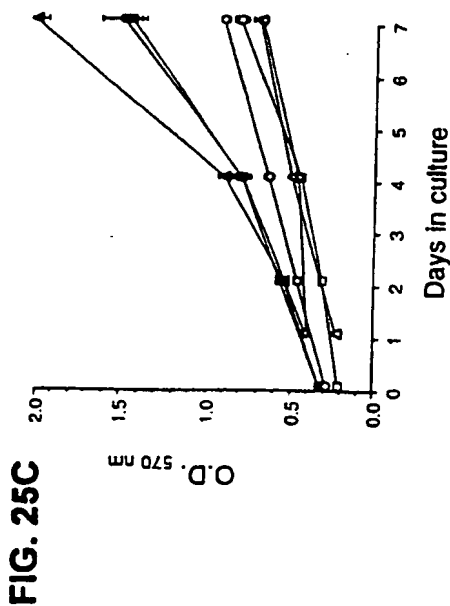


FIG. 25C

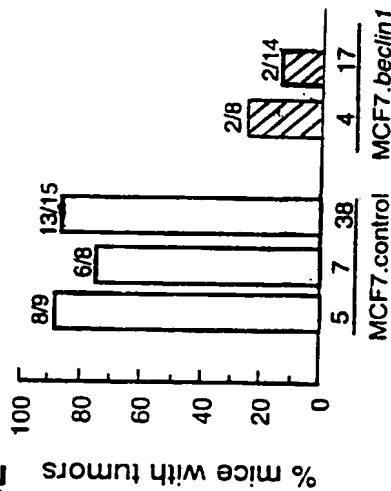


FIG. 25E

40/41

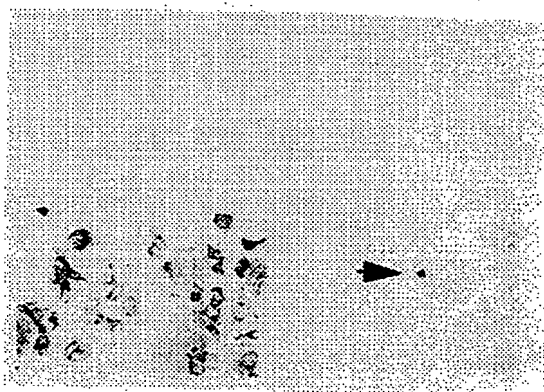


FIG. 25F

SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)

41/41

FIG. 26A

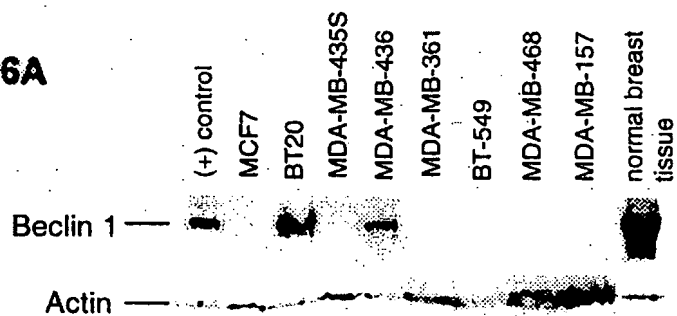


FIG. 26B

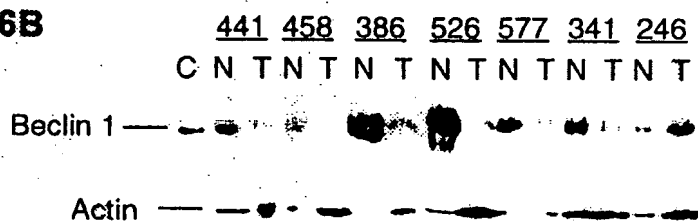
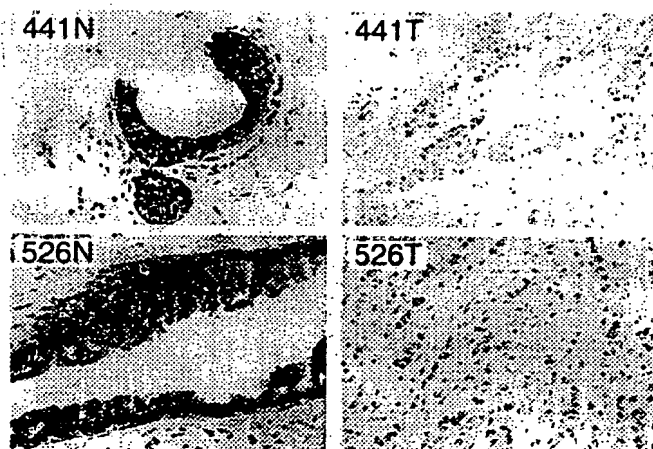


FIG. 26C



SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)

SEQUENCE LISTING

(1) GENERAL INFORMATION:

- (i) APPLICANT: Levine, Beth C.
- (ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: BECLIN AND USES THEREOF
- (iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 22
- (iv) CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS:
 - (A) ADDRESSEE: Cooper & Dunham LLP
 - (B) STREET: 1185 Avenue of the Americas
 - (C) CITY: New York
 - (D) STATE: New York
 - (E) COUNTRY: USA
 - (F) ZIP: 10036
- (v) COMPUTER READABLE FORM:
 - (A) MEDIUM TYPE: Floppy disk
 - (B) COMPUTER: IBM PC compatible
 - (C) OPERATING SYSTEM: PC-DOS/MS-DOS
 - (D) SOFTWARE: PatentIn Release #1.0, Version #1.30
- (vi) CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:
 - (A) APPLICATION NUMBER: Not Yet Known
 - (B) FILING DATE: 9 March 1999
 - (C) CLASSIFICATION:
- (viii) ATTORNEY/AGENT INFORMATION:
 - (A) NAME: White, John P
 - (B) REGISTRATION NUMBER: 28,678
 - (C) REFERENCE/DOCKET NUMBER: 50902-B/JPW/AMG
- (ix) TELECOMMUNICATION INFORMATION:
 - (A) TELEPHONE: (212) 278-0400
 - (B) TELEFAX: (212) 391-0525

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:1:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 450 amino acids
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:1:

Met Glu Gly Ser Lys Thr Ser Asn Asn Ser Thr Met Gln Val Ser Phe
 1 5 10 15
 Val Cys Gln Arg Cys Ser Gln Pro Leu Lys Leu Asp Thr Ser Phe Lys
 20 25 30
 Ile Leu Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Gln Glu Leu Thr Ala Pro Leu Leu Thr
 35 40 45
 Thr Ala Gln Ala Lys Pro Gly Glu Thr Gln Glu Glu Glu Thr Asn Ser
 50 55 60
 Gly Glu Glu Pro Phe Ile Glu Thr Pro Arg Gln Asp Gly Val Ser Arg
 65 70 75 80
 Arg Phe Ile Pro Pro Ala Arg Met Met Ser Thr Glu Ser Ala Asn Ser
 85 90 95
 Phe Thr Leu Ile Gly Glu Val Ser Asp Gly Gly Thr Met Glu Asn Leu
 100 105 110
 Ser Arg Arg Leu Lys Val Thr Gly Asp Leu Phe Asp Ile Met Ser Gly
 115 120 125
 Gln Thr Asp Val Asp His Pro Leu Cys Glu Glu Cys Thr Asp Thr Leu
 130 135 140
 Leu Asp Gln Leu Asp Thr Gln Leu Asn Val Thr Glu Asn Glu Cys Gln
 145 150 155 160
 Asn Tyr Lys Arg Cys Leu Glu Ile Leu Glu Gln Met Asn Glu Asp Asp
 165 170 175
 Ser Glu Gln Leu Gln Met Glu Leu Lys Glu Leu Ala Leu Glu Glu
 180 185 190
 Arg Leu Ile Gln Glu Leu Glu Asp Val Glu Lys Asn Arg Lys Ile Val
 195 200 205
 Ala Glu Asn Leu Glu Lys Val Gln Ala Glu Ala Glu Arg Leu Asp Gln
 210 215 220
 Glu Glu Ala Gln Tyr Gln Arg Glu Tyr Ser Glu Phe Lys Arg Gln Gln
 225 230 235 240
 Leu Glu Leu Asp Asp Glu Leu Lys Ser Val Glu Asn Gln Met Arg Tyr
 245 250 255
 Ala Gln Thr Gln Leu Asp Lys Leu Lys Lys Thr Asn Val Phe Asn Ala
 260 265 270
 Thr Phe His Ile Trp His Ser Gly Gln Phe Gly Thr Ile Asn Asn Phe
 275 280 285

Arg Leu Gly Arg Leu Pro Ser Val Pro Val Glu Trp Asn Glu Ile Asn
 290 295 300
 Ala Ala Trp Gly Gln Thr Val Leu Leu Leu His Ala Leu Ala Asn Lys
 305 310 315 320
 Met Gly Leu Lys Phe Gln Arg Tyr Arg Leu Val Pro Tyr Gly Asn His
 325 330 335
 Ser Tyr Leu Glu Ser Leu Thr Asp Lys Ser Lys Glu Leu Pro Leu Tyr
 340 345 350
 Cys Ser Gly Gly Leu Arg Phe Phe Trp Asp Asn Lys Phe Asp His Ala
 355 360 365
 Met Val Ala Phe Leu Asp Cys Val Gln Gln Phe Lys Glu Glu Val Glu
 370 375 380
 Lys Gly Glu Thr Arg Phe Cys Leu Pro Tyr Arg Met Asp Val Glu Lys
 385 390 395 400
 Gly Lys Ile Glu Asp Thr Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Ser Tyr Ser Ile Lys
 405 410 415
 Thr Gln Phe Asn Ser Glu Glu Gln Trp Thr Lys Ala Leu Lys Phe Met
 420 425 430
 Leu Thr Asn Leu Lys Trp Gly Leu Ala Trp Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Tyr
 435 440 445
 Asn Lys
 450

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:2:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 1353 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO

(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:2:

ATGGAAGGGT CTAAGACGTC CAACAACAGC ACCATGCAGG TGAGCTTCGT GTGCCAGCGC 60
 TGCAGCCAGC CCCTGAAACT GGACACGAGT TTCAAGATCC TGGACCGTGT CACCATCCAG 120

GAACTCACAG CTCCATTACT TACCACAGCC CAGGCGAAAC CAGGAGAGAC CCAGGAGGAA	180
GAGACTAACT CAGGAGAGGA GCCATTTATT GAAACTCCTC GCCAGGATGG TGTCTCTCGC	240
AGATTCATCC CCCAGCCAG GATGATGTCC ACAGAAAGTG CCAACAGCTT CACTCTGATT	300
GGGAGGTAT CTGATGGCGG CACCATGGAG AACCTCAGCC GAAGACTGAA GGTCACTGGG	360
GACCTTTTTG ACATCATGTC GGGCCAGACA GATGTGGATC ACCCACTCTG TGAGGAATGC	420
ACAGATACTC TTTTAGACCA GCTGGACACT CAGCTCAACG TCACTGAAAA TGAGTGTCAG	480
AACTACAAAC GCTGTTTGA GATCTTAGAG CAAATGAATG AGGATGACAG TGAACAGTTA	540
CAGATGGAGC TAAAGGAGCT GGCACTAGAG GAGGAGAGGC TGATCCAGGA GCTGGAAGAC	600
GTGGAAGA ACCGCAAGAT AGTGGCAGAA AATCTCGAGA AGGTCCAGGC TGAGGCTGAG	660
AGACTGGATC AGGAGGAAGC TCAGTATCAG AGAGAATACA GTGAATTTAA ACGACAGCAG	720
CTGGAGCTGG ATGATGAGCT GAAGAGTGTT GAAAACCAGA TGCGTTATGC CCAGACGCAG	780
CTGGATAAGC TGAAGAAAAC CAACGTCTTT AATGCAACCT TCCACATCTG GCACAGTGGA	840
CAGTTTGGCA CAATCAATAA CTTCAGGCTG GGTGCCTGC CCAGTGTTCC CGTGGAATGG	900
AATGAGATTA ATGCTGCTTG GGGCCAGACT GTGTTGCTGC TCCATGCTCT GGCCAATAAG	960
ATGGGTCTGA AATTCAGAG ATACCGACTT GTTCCTTACG GAAACCATTG ATATCTGGAG	1020
TCTCTGACAG ACAAATCTAA GGAGCTGCCG TTATACTGTT CTGGGGGGTT GCGGTTTTTC	1080
TGGGACAACA AGTTTGACCA TGCAATGGTG GCTTTCCTGG ACTGTGTGCA GCAGTTCAAA	1140
GAAGAGGTTG AGAAAGGCGA GACACGTTTT TGTCTTCCCT ACAGGATGGA TGTGGAGAAA	1200
GGCAAGATTG AAGACACAGG AGGCAGTGGC GGCTCCTATT CCATCAAAAC CCAGTTTAAC	1260
TCTGAGGAGC AGTGACAAA AGCTCTCAAG TTCATGCTGA CGAATCTTAA GTGGGGTCTT	1320
GCTTGGGTGT CCTCACAAAT TTATAACAAA TGA	1353

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:3:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 120 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: not relevant
- (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:3:

CGGGAAGTCG CTGAAGACAG AGCGATGGTA GTTCTGGAGG CCTCGCTCCG GGGCCGACCC	60
GAGGCCACAG TGCCTCCGCG GTAGACCGGA CTTGGGTGAC GGGCTCCGGG CTCCCGAGGG	120

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 654 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: not relevant
- (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:4:

CTTTTTCCT TAGGGGAGG TTTGCCTTAA AGGCTTTTTA ATTTTGTTTT GTTTGCAAAC	60
ATGTTTTTAA TTAATTCGG GTAATATTAA ACAGTACATG TTTACAATAC CAAAAAAGAA	120
AAAATCCACA AAAGCCACTT TATTTTAAAA TATCATGTGA CAGATACTTT CCAGAGCTAC	180
AACATGCCAT CTATAGTTGC CAGCCCTGGT CAGTTTTGAT TCTTAACCCC ATGGACTCCT	240
TTCCCTTTCT TCTCTGAAAA AACTAATTT AAATTGCTT TTCTTTTTTT TAACTGAGTT	300
GAATTGAGAT TGATGTGTTT TCACTGGATT TTTATCTCTC TCAACTTCCT GCACTTAACA	360
ATATGAAATA GAAACTTTTG TCTTTACTGA GATGAGGATA TGTTTGAGAT GCACAGTTGG	420
ATAATGTGGG AAAATGACAT CTAAGCTTTA CCTGGTCACC ATGTGATGTG ATCAGATGCT	480
TGAAATTTAA CACTTTTCAC TTGGTTCTTA TACTGAATGC CGACTCTGCT CTGTGTTAGA	540
GATATGAAAT GGTGTTTGAT ACTGTTTGAG ACATTATGGA GAGATTTAAT TATTTGTAAT	600
AAAAGATTG CTGCAGTCTG AAAACCGGAA AAAAAAAAAA AAAAAAAAAA AAAA	654

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:5:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 1383 base pairs

(B) TYPE: nucleic acid
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: not relevant
 (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:5:

ATGGAAGGGT CTAAGACGTC CAACAACAGC ACCATGCAGG TGAGCTTCGT GTGCCAGCGC	60
TGCAGCCAGC CCCTGAAACT GGACACGAGT TTCAAGATCC TGGACCGTGT CACCATCCAG	120
GAATCACAG CTCCATTACT TACCACAGCC CAGGCGAAAC CAGGAGAGAC CCAGGAGGAA	180
GAGACTAACT CAGGAGAGGA GCCATTTATT GAAACTCCTC GCCAGGATGG TGTCTCTCGC	240
AGATTCATCC CCCCAGCCAG GATGATGTCC ACAGAAAGTG CCAACAGCTT CACTCTGATT	300
GGGGAGGCAT CTGATGGCGG CACCATGGAG AACCTCAGCC GAAGACTGAA GGTCACTGGG	360
GACCTTTTTG ACATCATGTC GGGCCAGACA GATGTGGATC ACCCACTCTG TGAGGAATGC	420
ACAGATACTC TTTTAGACCA GCTGGACACT CAGCTCAACG TCACTGAAAA TGAGTGTGAG	480
AACTACAAAC GCTGTTTGA GATCTTAGAG CAAATGAATG AGGATGACAG TGAACAGTTA	540
CAGATGGAGC TAAAGGAGCT GGCACTAGAG GAGGAGAGGC TGATCCAGGA GCTGGAAGAC	600
GTGGAAAAGA ACCGCAAGAT AGTGGCAGAA AATCTCGAGA AGGTCCAGGC TGAGGCTGAG	660
AGACTGGATC AGGAGGAAGC TCAGTATCAG AGAGAATACA GTGAATTAA ACGACAGCAG	720
CTGGAGCTGG ATGATGAGCT GAAGAGTGTT GAAAACCAGA TCGGTTATGC CCAGACGCAG	780
CTGGATAAGC TGAAGAAAAC CAACGTCTTT AATGCAACCT TCCACATCTG GCACAGTGGA	840
CAGTTTGGCA CAATCAATAA CTTCAGGCTG GGTGCCTGC CCAGTGTTCC CGTGGGAATGG	900
AATGAGATTA ATGCTGCTTG GGGCCAGACT GTGTTGCTGC TCCATGCTCT GGCCAATAAG	960
ATGGGTCTGA AATTTAGAG ATACCGACTT GTTCCTTACG GAAACCATTG ATATCTGGAG	1020
TCTCTGACAG ACAAATCTAA GGAGCTGCCG TTATACTGTT CTGGGGGGTT GCGGTTTTTC	1080
TGGGACAACA AGTTTGACCA TGCAATGGTG GCTTTCCTGG ACTGTGTGCA GCAGTTCAAA	1140
GAAGAGGTTG AGAAAGGCGA GACACGTTTT TGTCTTCCCT ACAGGATGGA TGTGGAGAAA	1200
GGCAAGATTG AAGACACAGG AGGCAGTGGC GGCTCCTATT CCATCAAAAC CCAGTTTAAC	1260
TCTGAGGAGC AGTGGACAAA AGCTCTCAAG TTCATGCTGA CGAATCTTAA GTGGGGTCTT	1320

GCTTGGGTGT CCTCACAATT TTATAACAAA TGACTTTTTT CCTTAGGGGG AGGTTTGCCT 1380
TAA 1383

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:6:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 460 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:6:

Met Glu Gly Ser Lys Thr Ser Asn Asn Ser Thr Met Gln Val Ser Phe
1 5 10 15
Val Cys Gln Arg Cys Ser Gln Pro Leu Lys Leu Asp Thr Ser Phe Lys
20 25 30
Ile Leu Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Gln Glu Leu Thr Ala Pro Leu Leu Thr
35 40 45
Thr Ala Gln Ala Lys Pro Gly Glu Thr Gln Glu Glu Glu Thr Asn Ser
50 55 60
Gly Glu Glu Pro Phe Ile Glu Thr Pro Arg Gln Asp Gly Val Ser Arg
65 70 75 80
Arg Phe Ile Pro Pro Ala Arg Met Met Ser Thr Glu Ser Ala Asn Ser
85 90 95
Phe Thr Leu Ile Gly Glu Ala Ser Asp Gly Gly Thr Met Glu Asn Leu
100 105 110
Ser Arg Arg Leu Lys Val Thr Gly Asp Leu Phe Asp Ile Met Ser Gly
115 120 125
Gln Thr Asp Val Asp His Pro Leu Cys Glu Glu Cys Thr Asp Thr Leu
130 135 140
Leu Asp Gln Leu Asp Thr Gln Leu Asn Val Thr Glu Asn Glu Cys Gln
145 150 155 160
Asn Tyr Lys Arg Cys Leu Glu Ile Leu Glu Gln Met Asn Glu Asp Asp
165 170 175
Ser Glu Gln Leu Gln Met Glu Leu Lys Glu Leu Ala Leu Glu Glu Glu
180 185 190
Arg Leu Ile Gln Glu Leu Glu Asp Val Glu Lys Asn Arg Lys Ile Val

195	200	205
Ala Glu Asn Leu Glu Lys Val Gln Ala Glu Ala Glu Arg Leu Asp Gln 210 215 220		
Glu Glu Ala Gln Tyr Gln Arg Glu Tyr Ser Glu Phe Lys Arg Gln Gln 225 230 235 240		
Leu Glu Leu Asp Asp Glu Leu Lys Ser Val Glu Asn Gln Met Arg Tyr 245 250 255		
Ala Gln Thr Gln Leu Asp Lys Leu Lys Lys Thr Asn Val Phe Asn Ala 260 265 270		
Thr Phe His Ile Trp His Ser Gly Gln Phe Gly Thr Ile Asn Asn Phe 275 280 285		
Arg Leu Gly Arg Leu Pro Ser Val Pro Val Glu Trp Asn Glu Ile Asn 290 295 300		
Ala Ala Trp Gly Gln Thr Val Leu Leu Leu His Ala Leu Ala Asn Lys 305 310 315 320		
Met Gly Leu Lys Phe Gln Arg Tyr Arg Leu Val Pro Tyr Gly Asn His 325 330 335		
Ser Tyr Leu Glu Ser Leu Thr Asp Lys Ser Lys Glu Leu Pro Leu Tyr 340 345 350		
Cys Ser Gly Gly Leu Arg Phe Phe Trp Asp Asn Lys Phe Asp His Ala 355 360 365		
Met Val Ala Phe Leu Asp Cys Val Gln Gln Phe Lys Glu Glu Val Glu 370 375 380		
Lys Gly Glu Thr Arg Phe Cys Leu Pro Tyr Arg Met Asp Val Glu Lys 385 390 395 400		
Gly Lys Ile Glu Asp Thr Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Ser Tyr Ser Ile Lys 405 410 415		
Thr Gln Phe Asn Ser Glu Glu Gln Trp Thr Lys Ala Leu Lys Phe Met 420 425 430		
Leu Thr Asn Leu Lys Trp Gly Leu Ala Trp Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Tyr 435 440 445		
Asn Lys * Leu Phe Ser Leu Gly Gly Gly Leu Pro 450 455 460		

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 (A) LENGTH: 1240 base pairs
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: not relevant
 (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7:

ATGGAAGGGT CTAAGACGTC CAACAACAGC ACCATGCAGG TGAGCTTCGT GTGCCAGCGC	60
TGCAGCCAGC CCCTGAAACT GGACACGAGT TTCAAGATCC TGGACCGTGT CACCATCCAG	120
GAACTCACAG CTCCATTACT TACCACAGCC CAGGCGAAAC CAGGAGAGAC CCAGGAGGAA	180
GAGACTAACT CAGGAGAGGA GCCATTTATT GAAACTCCTC GCCAGGATGG TGTCTCTCGC	240
AGATTCATCC CCCCAGCCAG GATGATGTCC ACAGAAAGTG CCAACAGCTT CACTCTGATT	300
GGGGAGGCAT CTGATGGCGG CACCATCGAG AACCTCAGCC GAAGACTGAA GGTCACTGGG	360
GACCTTTTTG ACATCATGTC GGGCCAGACA GATGTGGATC ACCCACTCTG TGAGGAATGC	420
ACAGATACTC TTTTAGACCA GCTGGACACT CAGCTCAACG TCACTGAAAA TGAGTGTCAG	480
AACTACAAAC GCTGTTTGA GATCTTAGAG CAAATGAATG AGGATGACAG TGAACAGTTA	540
CAGATGGAGC TAAAGGAGCT GGCCTAGAG GAGGAGAGGC TGATCCAGGA GCTGGAAGAC	600
GTGGAAGA ACCGCAAGAT AGTGGCAGAA AATCTCGAGA AGGTCCAGGC TGAGGCTGAG	660
AGACTGGATC AGGAGGAAGC TCAGTATCAG AGAGAATACA GTGAATTTAA ACGACAGCAG	720
CTGGAGCTGG ATGATGAGCT GAAGAGTGTT GAAAACCAGA TCGTTATGC CCAGACGCAG	780
CTGGATAAGC TGAAGAAAAC CAACGTCTTT AATGCAACCT TCCACATCTG GCACAGTGGA	840
CAGTTTGGCA CAATCAATAA CTTCAGGCTG GGTGCGCTGC CCAGTGTTCC CGTGAATGG	900
AATGAGATTA ATGCTGCTTG GGGCCAGACT GTGTTGCTGC TCCATGCTCT GGCCAATAAG	960
ATGGGTCTGA AATTTAGAG ATACCGACTT GTTCCTTACG GAAACCATTG ATATCTGGAG	1020
TCTCTGACAG ACAAATCTAA GGATGGATGT GGAGAAAGGC AAGATTGAAG ACACAGGAGG	1080
CAGTGGCGGC TCCTATTCCA TCAAAACCCA GTTTAACTCT GAGGAGCAGT GGACAAAAGC	1140
TCTCAAGTTC ATGCTGACGA ATCTTAAGTG GGGTCTTGCT TGGGTGTCCT CACAATTTTA	1200
TAACAAATGA CTTTTTCCT TAGGGGAGG TTTGCCTTAA	1240

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 413 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8

```

Met Glu Gly Ser Lys Thr Ser Asn Asn Ser Thr Met Gln Val Ser Phe
 1             5             10             15
Val Cys Gln Arg Cys Ser Gln Pro Leu Lys Leu Asp Thr Ser Phe Lys
      20             25             30
Ile Leu Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Gln Glu Leu Thr Ala Pro Leu Leu Thr
      35             40             45
Thr Ala Gln Ala Lys Pro Gly Glu Thr Gln Glu Glu Glu Thr Asn Ser
      50             55             60
Gly Glu Glu Pro Phe Ile Glu Thr Pro Arg Gln Asp Gly Val Ser Arg
      65             70             75             80
Arg Phe Ile Pro Pro Ala Arg Met Met Ser Thr Glu Ser Ala Asn Ser
      85             90             95
Phe Thr Leu Ile Gly Glu Ala Ser Asp Gly Gly Thr Ile Glu Asn Leu
      100            105            110
Ser Arg Arg Leu Lys Val Thr Gly Asp Leu Phe Asp Ile Met Ser Gly
      115            120            125
Gln Thr Asp Val Asp His Pro Leu Cys Glu Glu Cys Thr Asp Thr Leu
      130            135            140
Leu Asp Gln Leu Asp Thr Gln Leu Asn Val Thr Glu Asn Glu Cys Gln
      145            150            155            160
Asn Tyr Lys Arg Cys Leu Glu Ile Leu Glu Gln Met Asn Glu Asp Asp
      165            170            175
Ser Glu Gln Leu Gln Met Glu Leu Lys Glu Leu Ala Leu Glu Glu Glu
      180            185            190
Arg Leu Ile Gln Glu Leu Glu Asp Val Glu Lys Asn Arg Lys Ile Val
      195            200            205
Ala Glu Asn Leu Glu Lys Val Gln Ala Glu Ala Glu Arg Leu Asp Gln
      210            215            220
Glu Glu Ala Gln Tyr Gln Arg Glu Tyr Ser Glu Phe Lys Arg Gln Gln

```

225	230	235	240
Leu Glu Leu Asp Asp Glu Leu Lys Ser Val Glu Asn Gln Met Arg Tyr			
	245	250	255
Ala Gln Thr Gln Leu Asp Lys Leu Lys Lys Thr Asn Val Phe Asn Ala			
	260	265	270
Thr Phe His Ile Trp His Ser Gly Gln Phe Gly Thr Ile Asn Asn Phe			
	275	280	285
Arg Leu Gly Arg Leu Pro Ser Val Pro Val Glu Trp Asn Glu Ile Asn			
	290	295	300
Ala Ala Trp Gly Gln Thr Val Leu Leu Leu His Ala Leu Ala Asn Lys			
	305	310	315
Met Gly Leu Lys Phe Gln Arg Tyr Arg Leu Val Pro Tyr Gly Asn His			
	325	330	335
Ser Tyr Leu Glu Ser Leu Thr Asp Lys Ser Lys Asp Gly Cys Gly Glu			
	340	345	350
Arg Gln Asp * Arg His Arg Arg Gln Trp Arg Leu Leu Phe His Gln			
	355	360	365
Asn Pro Val * Leu * Gly Ala Val Asp Lys Ser Ser Gln Val His			
	370	375	380
Ala Asp Glu Ser * Val Gly Ser Cys Leu Gly Val Leu Thr Ile Leu			
	385	390	395
* Gln Met Thr Phe Phe Leu Arg Gly Arg Phe Ala Leu			
	405	410	

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:9:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 1366 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: not relevant
- (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:9:

ATGGAAGGGT CTAAGACGTC CAACAACAGC ACCATGCAGG TGAGCTTCGT GTGCCAGCGC	60
TGCAGCCAGC CCCTGAAACT GGACACGAGT TTCAAGATCC TGGACCGTGT CACCATCCAG	120
GAACTCACAG CTCCATTACT TACCACAGCC CAGGCGAAAC CAGGAGAGAC CCAGGAGGAA	180

GAGACTAACT CAGGAGAGGA GCCATTTATT GAAACTCCTC GCCAGGATGG TGTCTCTCGC	240
AGATTCATCC CCCCAGCCAG GATGATGTCC ACAGAAAGTG CCAACAGCTT CACTCTGATT	300
GGGGAGGCAT CTGATGGCGG CACCATGGAG AACCTCAGCC GAAGACTGAA GGTCACTGGG	360
GACCTTTTTG ACATCATGTC GGGCCAGACA GATGTGGATC ACCCACTCTG TGAGGAATGC	420
ACAGATACTC TTTTAGACCA GCTGGACACT CAGCTCAACG TCACTGAAAA TGAGTGTGAG	480
AACTACAAAC GCTGTTTGA GATCTTAGAG CAAATGAATG AGGATGACAG TGAACAGTTA	540
CAGATGGAGC TAAAGGAGCT GGCCTAGAG GAGGAGAGGC TGATCCAGGA GCTGGAAGAC	600
GTGGAAAAGA ACCGCAAGAT AGTGGCAGAA AATCTCGAGA AGGTCCAGGC TGAGGCTGAG	660
AGACTGGATC AGGAGGAAGC TCAGTATCAG AGAGAATACA GTGAATTTAA ACGACAGCAG	720
CTGGAGCTGG ATGATGAGCT GAAGAGTGTT GAAAACCAGA TCGGTTATGC CCAGACGCAG	780
CTGGATAAGC TGAAGAAAAC CAACGTCTTT AATGCAACCT TCCACATCTG GCACAGTGGA	840
CAGTTTGGCA CAATCAATAA CTTCAGGCTG GGTCGCCTGC CCAGTGTTC CGTGGAATGG	900
AATGAGATTA ATGCTGCTTG GGGCCAGACT GTGTGCTGC TCCATGCTCT GGCCAATAAG	960
ATGGGTCTGA AATTTAGAG ATACCGACTT GTTCCTTACG GAAACCATT C ATATCTGGAG	1020
TCTCTGACAG ACAAATCTAA GGCTGAAGTG CAATGGCATG ATCTCGGCTT ACTGCAACCT	1080
CCGCCTCCCG GGTTCAGCA ATTCCCCTGC CTCAGCCTCC TGAGTATCTG GGATTACAGG	1140
CATGCACCAC CACGCCCCGC TAATTAGGAT GGATGTGGAG AAAGGCAAGA TTGAAGACAC	1200
AGGAGGCAGT GCGGCTCCT ATTCCATCAA AACCCAGTTT AACTCTGAGG AGCAGTGGAC	1260
AAAAGCTCTC AAGTTCATGC TGACGAATCT TAAGTGGGGT CTGCTTGGG TGTCTCACA	1320
ATTTTATAAC AAATGACTTT TTTCTTAGG GGGAGGTTTG CCTTAA	1366

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:10

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 455 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:10

Met	Glu	Gly	Ser	Lys	Thr	Ser	Asn	Asn	Ser	Thr	Met	Gln	Val	Ser	Phe
1					5				10					15	

Val Cys Gln Arg Cys Ser Gln Pro Leu Lys Leu Asp Thr Ser Phe Lys
 20 25 30
 Ile Leu Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Gln Glu Leu Thr Ala Pro Leu Leu Thr
 35 40 45
 Thr Ala Gln Ala Lys Pro Gly Glu Thr Gln Glu Glu Glu Thr Asn Ser
 50 55 60
 Gly Glu Glu Pro Phe Ile Glu Thr Pro Arg Gln Asp Gly Val Ser Arg
 65 70 75 80
 Arg Phe Ile Pro Pro Ala Arg Met Met Ser Thr Glu Ser Ala Asn Ser
 85 90 95
 Phe Thr Leu Ile Gly Glu Ala Ser Asp Gly Gly Thr Met Glu Asn Leu
 100 105 110
 Ser Arg Arg Leu Lys Val Thr Gly Asp Leu Phe Asp Ile Met Ser Gly
 115 120 125
 Gln Thr Asp Val Asp His Pro Leu Cys Glu Glu Cys Thr Asp Thr Leu
 130 135 140
 Leu Asp Gln Leu Asp Thr Gln Leu Asn Val Thr Glu Asn Glu Cys Gln
 145 150 155 160
 Asn Tyr Lys Arg Cys Leu Glu Ile Leu Glu Gln Met Asn Glu Asp Asp
 165 170 175
 Ser Glu Gln Leu Gln Met Glu Leu Lys Glu Leu Ala Leu Glu Glu Glu
 180 185 190
 Arg Leu Ile Gln Glu Leu Glu Asp Val Glu Lys Asn Arg Lys Ile Val
 195 200 205
 Ala Glu Asn Leu Glu Lys Val Gln Ala Glu Ala Glu Arg Leu Asp Gln
 210 215 220
 Glu Glu Ala Gln Tyr Gln Arg Glu Tyr Ser Glu Phe Lys Arg Gln Gln
 225 230 235 240
 Leu Glu Leu Asp Asp Glu Leu Lys Ser Val Glu Asn Gln Met Arg Tyr
 245 250 255
 Ala Gln Thr Gln Leu Asp Lys Leu Lys Lys Thr Asn Val Phe Asn Ala
 260 265 270
 Thr Phe His Ile Trp His Ser Gly Gln Phe Gly Thr Ile Asn Asn Phe
 275 280 285
 Arg Leu Gly Arg Leu Pro Ser Val Pro Val Glu Trp Asn Glu Ile Asn
 290 295 300
 Ala Ala Trp Gly Gln Thr Val Leu Leu Leu His Ala Leu Ala Asn Lys

305	310	315	320
Met Gly Leu Lys Phe Gln Arg Tyr Arg Leu Val Pro Tyr Gly Asn His	325	330	335
Ser Tyr Leu Glu Ser Leu Thr Asp Lys Ser Lys Ala Glu Val Gln Trp	340	345	350
His Asp Leu Gly Leu Leu Gln Pro Pro Pro Gly Phe Lys Gln Phe	355	360	365
Pro Cys Leu Ser Leu Leu Ser Ile Trp Asp Tyr Arg His Ala Pro Pro	370	375	380
Arg Pro Ala Asn * Asp Gly Cys Gly Glu Arg Gln Asp * Arg His	385	390	395
Arg Arg Gln Trp Arg Leu Leu Phe His Gln Asn Pro Val * Leu *	405	410	415
Gly Ala Val Asp Lys Ser Ser Gln Val His Ala Asp Glu Ser * Val	420	425	430
Gly Ser Cys Leu Gly Val Leu Thr Ile Leu * Gln Met Thr Phe Phe	435	440	445
Leu Arg Gly Arg Phe Ala Leu	450	455	

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:11:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 1509 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: not relevant
- (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:11:

ATGGAAGGGT CTAAGACGTC CAACAACAGC ACCATGCAGG TGAGCTTCGT GTGCCAGCGC	60
TGCAGCCAGC CCCTGAAACT GGACACGAGT TTCAAGATCC TGGACCGTGT CACCATCCAG	120
GAACTCACAG CTCCATTACT TACCACAGCC CAGGCGAAAC CAGGAGAGAC CCAGGAGGAA	180
GAGACTAACT CAGGAGAGGA GCCATTTATT GAAACTCCTC GCCAGGATGG TGTCTCTCGC	240
AGATTCATCC CCCCAGCCAG GATGATGTCC ACAGAAAGTG CCAACAGCTT CACTCTGATT	300
GGGGAGGCAT CTGATGGCGG CACCATGGAG AACCTCAGCC GAAGACTGAA GGTCAGTGGG	360

GACCTTTTTG ACATCATGTC GGGCCAGACA GATGTGGATC ACCCACTCTG TGAGGAATGC	420
ACAGATACTC TTTTAGACCA GCTGGACACT CAGCTCAACG TCACTGAAAA TGAGTGTCTG	480
AACTACAAAC GCTGTTTGGA GATCTTAGAG CAAATGAATG AGGATGACAG TGAACAGTTA	540
CAGATGGAGC TAAAGGAGCT GGCCTAGAG GAGGAGAGGC TGATCCAGGA GCTGGAAGAC	600
GTGGAAAAGA ACCGCAAGAT AGTGGCAGAA AATCTCGAGA AGGTCCAGGC TGAGGCTGAG	660
AGACTGGATC AGCAGGAAGC TCAGTATCAG AGAGAATACA GTGAATTTAA ACGACAGCAG	720
CTGGAGCTGG ATGATGAGCT GAAGAGTGTT GAAAACCAGA TCGGTTATGC CCAGACGCAG	780
CTGGATAAGC TGAAGAAAAC CAACGTCTTT AATGCAACCT TCCACATCTG GCACAGTGGA	840
CAGTTTGGCA CAATCAATAA CTTCAGGCTG GGTGCGCTGC CCAGTGTTCC CGTGGAATGG	900
AATGAGATTA ATGCTGCTTG GGGCCAGACT GTGTTGCTGC TCCATGCTCT GGCCAATAAG	960
ATGGGTCTGA AATTTTCAGAG ATACCGACTT GTTCCTTACG GAAACCATTC ATATCTGGAG	1020
TCTCTGACAG ACAAATCTAA GGAGCTGCCG TTATACTGTT CTGGGGGGTT GCGGTTTTTC	1080
TGGGACAACA AGGCTGAAGT GCAATGGCAT GATCTCGGCT TACTGCAACC TCCGCCTCCC	1140
GGGTTCAAGC AATTCCCCTG CCTCAGCCTC CTGAGTATCT GGGATTACAG GCATGCACCA	1200
CCACGCCCCG CTAATTAGTT TGACCATGCA ATGGTGGCTT TCCTGGACTG TGTGCAGCAG	1260
TTCAAAGAAG AGGTTGAGAA AGGCGAGACA CGTTTTTGTC TTCCCTACAG GATGGATGTG	1320
GAGAAAGGCA AGATTGAAGA CACAGGAGGC AGTGGCGGCT CCTATTCCAT CAAAACCCAG	1380
TTTAACTCTG AGGAGCAGTG GACAAAAGCT CTCAAGTTCA TGCTGACGAA TCTTAAGTGG	1440
GGTCTTGCTT GGGTGTCCTC ACAATTTTAT AACAAATGAC TTTTTCCTT AGGGGGAGGT	1500
TTGCCTTAA	1509

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:12:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 503 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:12:

Met	Glu	Gly	Ser	Lys	Thr	Ser	Asn	Asn	Ser	Thr	Met	Gln	Val	Ser	Phe
1					5				10					15	

Val Cys Gln Arg Cys Ser Gln Pro Leu Lys Leu Asp Thr Ser Phe Lys
 20 25 30
 Ile Leu Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Gln Glu Leu Thr Ala Pro Leu Leu Thr
 35 40 45
 Thr Ala Gln Ala Lys Pro Gly Glu Thr Gln Glu Glu Glu Thr Asn Ser
 50 55 60
 Gly Glu Glu Pro Phe Ile Glu Thr Pro Arg Gln Asp Gly Val Ser Arg
 65 70 75 80
 Arg Phe Ile Pro Pro Ala Arg Met Met Ser Thr Glu Ser Ala Asn Ser
 85 90 95
 Phe Thr Leu Ile Gly Glu Ala Ser Asp Gly Gly Thr Met Glu Asn Leu
 100 105 110
 Ser Arg Arg Leu Lys Val Thr Gly Asp Leu Phe Asp Ile Met Ser Gly
 115 120 125
 Gln Thr Asp Val Asp His Pro Leu Cys Glu Glu Cys Thr Asp Thr Leu
 130 135 140
 Leu Asp Gln Leu Asp Thr Gln Leu Asn Val Thr Glu Asn Glu Cys Gln
 145 150 155 160
 Asn Tyr Lys Arg Cys Leu Glu Ile Leu Glu Gln Met Asn Glu Asp Asp
 165 170 175
 Ser Glu Gln Leu Gln Met Glu Leu Lys Glu Leu Ala Leu Glu Glu Glu
 180 185 190
 Arg Leu Ile Gln Glu Leu Glu Asp Val Glu Lys Asn Arg Lys Ile Val
 195 200 205
 Ala Glu Asn Leu Glu Lys Val Gln Ala Glu Ala Glu Arg Leu Asp Gln
 210 215 220
 Gln Glu Ala Gln Tyr Gln Arg Glu Tyr Ser Glu Phe Lys Arg Gln Gln
 225 230 235 240
 Leu Glu Leu Asp Asp Glu Leu Lys Ser Val Glu Asn Gln Met Arg Tyr
 245 250 255
 Ala Gln Thr Gln Leu Asp Lys Leu Lys Lys Thr Asn Val Phe Asn Ala
 260 265 270
 Thr Phe His Ile Trp His Ser Gly Gln Phe Gly Thr Ile Asn Asn Phe
 275 280 285
 Arg Leu Gly Arg Leu Pro Ser Val Pro Val Glu Trp Asn Glu Ile Asn
 290 295 300
 Ala Ala Trp Gly Gln Thr Val Leu Leu Leu His Ala Leu Ala Asn Lys

305	310	315	320
Met Gly Leu Lys Phe Gln Arg Tyr Arg Leu Val Pro Tyr Gly Asn His	325	330	335
Ser Tyr Leu Glu Ser Leu Thr Asp Lys Ser Lys Glu Leu Pro Leu Tyr	340	345	350
Cys Ser Gly Gly Leu Arg Phe Phe Trp Asp Asn Lys Ala Glu Val Gln	355	360	365
Trp His Asp Leu Gly Leu Leu Gln Pro Pro Pro Pro Gly Phe Lys Gln	370	375	380
Phe Pro Cys Leu Ser Leu Leu Ser Ile Trp Asp Tyr Arg His Ala Pro	385	390	395
Pro Arg Pro Ala Asn * Phe Asp His Ala Met Val Ala Phe Leu Asp	405	410	415
Cys Val Gln Gln Phe Lys Glu Glu Val Glu Lys Gly Glu Thr Arg Phe	420	425	430
Cys Leu Pro Tyr Arg Met Asp Val Glu Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Asp Thr	435	440	445
Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Ser Tyr Ser Ile Lys Thr Gln Phe Asn Ser Glu	450	455	460
Glu Gln Trp Thr Lys Ala Leu Lys Phe Met Leu Thr Asn Leu Lys Trp	465	470	475
Gly Leu Ala Trp Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Tyr Asn Lys * Leu Phe Ser	485	490	495
Leu Gly Gly Gly Leu Pro *	500		

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:13:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13:

CCGACTTGTT CCTTACGGAA

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:

CGTGTCTCGC CTTTCTCAAC

20

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:

TGCGGTTTTT CTGGGACAAC

20

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:

CAAGCAAGAC CCCACTTAAG

20

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:17:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 (A) LENGTH: 14 amino acids
 (B) TYPE: amino acid
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:17:

Met Glu Gly Ser Lys Thr Ser Asn Asn Ser Thr Met Gln Val
1 5 10

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:18:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 (A) LENGTH: 16 amino acids
 (B) TYPE: amino acid
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 (D) TOPOLOGY: not relevant

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:18:

Cys Val Gln Gln Phe Lys Glu Glu Val Glu Lys Gly Glu Thr Arg Phe
1 5 10 15

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:19:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 (A) LENGTH: 20 amino acids
 (B) TYPE: amino acid
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO

(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:19:

Glu Leu Phe Arg Asp Gly Val Asn Trp Gly Arg Ile Val Ala Phe Phe
1 5 10 15

Glu Phe Gly Gly
 20

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:20:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 20 amino acids
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO

(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:20:

Glu Leu Phe Arg Asp Gly Val Asn Trp Gly Arg Ile Val Ala Phe
Phe
1 5 10 15

Ser Phe Gly Gly
 20

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:21:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 20 amino acids
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO

(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:21:

Glu Leu Phe Arg Asp Gly Val Asn Trp Ala Arg Ile Val Ala Phe Phe
1 5 10 15

Glu Phe Gly Gly
 20

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:22:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 20 amino acids
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO

(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:22:

Glu	Leu	Phe	Arg	Asp	Gly	Ala	Ile	Leu	Gly	Arg	Ile	Val	Ala	Phe	Phe
1				5					10					15	

Ser	Phe	Gly	Gly
			20

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/US00/06096

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

IPC(7) : C12Q 1/68; A61K 48/00; C07H 21/04
US CL : 435/6; 514/44; 536/23.1

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)
U.S. : 435/6; 514/44; 536/23.1

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practicable, search terms used)
Please See Continuation Sheet

C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category *	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
X	US 5,858,669 A (LEVINE) 12 January 1999 (12.01.1999), see entire document.	1-4
Y, P	AITA et al. Cloning and Genomic Organization of Beclin 1, a candidate tumor suppressor gene on chromosome 17q21. Genomics. 1999, Vol 59, pages 59-65, entire document..	1-4
X, P	LIANG et al. Induction of autophagy and inhibition of tumorigenesis by beclin 1. Nature. December 1999, Vol 402, pages 672-676, entire document.	1-4
Y	FRIDMAN et al. 22 Genes from Chromosome 17q21: Cloning, Sequencing and Characterization of mutations in breast cancer families and tumors. Genomics. 1995, Vol 25, pages 256-263, entire document.	1-4
Y	ROMMENS et al. Generation of a transcription map at the HSD17B locus Centromeric to BRCA1 at 17q21. Genomics. 1995, Vol 28, pages 530-542, entire document.	1-4

☐ Further documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.

☐ See patent family annex.

* Special categories of cited documents:

- "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance
- "B" earlier application or patent published on or after the international filing date
- "L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)
- "O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means
- "P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed

"T"

later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention

"X"

document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone

"Y"

document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art

"&"

document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the international search

22 June 2000 (22.06.2000)

Date of mailing of the international search report

11 JUL 2000

Name and mailing address of the ISA/US

Commissioner of Patents and Trademarks
Box PCT
Washington, D.C. 20231

Facsimile No. (703)305-3230

Authorized officer

Jeanine Enewold

Telephone No. (703) 308-0196

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/US00/06096

Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of Item 1 of first sheet)

This international report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:

1. ☐ Claim Nos.:
because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:
2. ☐ Claim Nos.:
because they relate to parts of the international application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful international search can be carried out, specifically:
3. ☐ Claim Nos.:
because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).

Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of Item 2 of first sheet)

This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:
Please See Continuation Sheet

1. ☐ As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers all searchable claims.
2. ☐ As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.
3. ☐ As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:
4. ☒ No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this international search report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.: 1-4

Remark on Protest

☐
☐

The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest.

No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/US00/06096

BOX II. OBSERVATIONS WHERE UNITY OF INVENTION IS LACKING

This application contains the following inventions or groups of inventions which are not so linked as to form a single general inventive concept under PCT Rule 13.1. In order for all inventions to be examined, the appropriate additional examination fees must be paid.

Group I- Claims 1-4, drawn to a method for treating cancer by administering beclin to restore cell growth control.

Group II- Claims 5-15 drawn to a method for inhibiting viral replication comprising inducing expression of beclin with virus infected cells.

Group III- Claims 16-37, 80-97, 99, 101-102 drawn to a method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma comprising determining whether a subjects alleles or regulatory regions are deleted or different compared to the wild-type.

Group IV- Claims 38-42 drawn to a method for diagnosing a predisposition to cancer in a subject by determining whether the subject has abnormal subcellular distribution of beclin.

Group V- Claims 43-48 drawn to a method of diagnosing a predisposition to carcinoma in a subject by contact the cells with antibodies specific to beclin.

Group VI- Claims 49-58, 63-75, 103-104 drawn to a to a nucleic acid encoding wild-type human beclin, a nucleic acid encoding a mutant human beclin, a method of producing a polypeptide by expressing the nucleic acid, and a pharmaceutical composition comprising the nucleic acid encoding beclin.

Group VII- Claims 59-62, drawn to human beclin proteins.

Group VIII- Claims 104 drawn to a pharmaceutical composition comprising the polypeptide beclin.

Group IX- Claims 76-79 drawn to oligonucleotides which distinguish nucleic acids from mutant and wild-type beclin.

Group X- Claim 98 drawn to a method of inhibiting cell proliferation with a nucleic acid.

Group XI- Claims 100, 105 drawn to a method treating cancer with the nucleic acid.

Group XII- Claims 105 drawn to a method of treating cancer with the pharmaceutical composition containing a polypeptide.

The inventions listed as Groups I-XIV do not relate to a single general inventive concept under PCT Rule 13.1 because, under PCT Rule 13.2, they lack the same or corresponding special technical features for the following reasons.

The Beclin protein appears to be the technical feature which links the inventions of Groups I-XIV. However, unity of invention is lacking because Friedman et al (Genomic, Vol 25, pg. 256-263, 1995) teaches the nucleic acid sequence of Beclin. Moreover, Rommens et al (Genomic, Vol. 28, pg. 530-542, 1995) teaches a partial ORF with a translated protein sequence which appears to be Beclin. Furthermore, Liang (J. of Virology, Vol. 72, no. 11, pg. 8586-8596, November 1998), and Gordon (Biophysical Journal, Vol. 74, page. 2702-2713, May 1998) both teach that Beclin was characterized. Thus, the inventions are not linked by a special technical feature as defined by PCT Rule 13.2, and therefore lack unity.

Continuation of B. **FIELDS SEARCHED** Item 3: Medline, Biosis, Caplus, Embase, East

~~beclin cancer proliferative~~
Form PCT/ISA/210 (extra sheet) (July 1998)